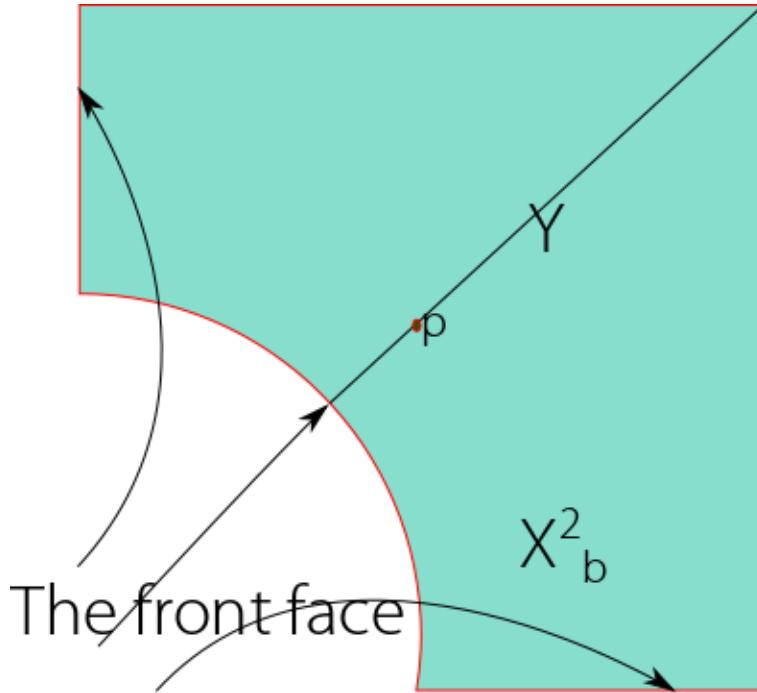


Notes for B-calculus

Scribe: Zhou Changwei; Lecturer: Paul Loya

Attendant: Kunal Sharma, Huang Binbin, Adam Weisblatt, Zhou Changwei



Contents

1 Lecture 1:From AS to APS	3
2 Lecture 2: The b -integral and b -trace	9
3 Lecture 3:Blow up of manifolds with corners	17
4 Lecture 4:Geometry of manifold with corners	29
5 Lecture 5:The b -category invented by Melrose	37
6 Lecture 6: The b -principal symbol	48
7 Lecture 7: Blow ups in general	56
8 Lecture 8: New function spaces	64
9 Lecture 9: Conormal distributions	68

10 Lecture 10: The composition formula	75
11 Lecture 11: Conormal distribution spaces	82
12 Lecture 12: The normal operator	95
13 Lecture 13: The right function space	104
13.1 Exercises for Lecture 13	109
14 Lecture 14: Analytical Fredholm theory - I	111
15 Lecture 15: Analytical Fredholm theory, Part II	115
15.1 Exercise for Lecture 14	117
15.2 Application to the normal operator	119
16 Lecture 16: Fredholmness in the space $x^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0$	122
16.1 interlude	122
16.2 class discussion	122
17 Lecture 17: Revisit the b-trace	128
17.1 Adjoints	128
17.2 b -integral and b trace	129
18 Lecture 18: Revisit the Dirac operator	134
18.1 Finishing last theorem	134
18.2 Product structures	136
18.3 Clifford Action	136
18.4 Dirac operator	138
18.5 The b -category case	140
19 Lecture 19: Revisit the heat kernel for manifold with boundary	141
19.1 The gluing construction	141
19.2 The patched up heat kernel	146
19.3 Step 1	149
19.4 Step 2	152
19.5 Return to the Dirac case	154
19.6 Homework for Lecture 19	155
20 Lecture 20: Proof of APS theorem	156
20.1 Eta invariant	156
21 Lecture 21: In-depth study of the eta-invariant	157

22 Lecture 22:Semi-classical operators and blow up space	157
23 Lecture 23: Construction of heat kernel in semi-classical operators	157
24 Lecture 24: Symbol spaces of heat kernel in semi-classical operators	157

1 Lecture 1:From AS to APS

Let M be a compact manifold without boundary. Let D^+ be a Dirac operator acting between sections of Hermitian vector bundles E^+, E^- , i.e we have

$$D : C^\infty(M, E^+) \rightarrow C^\infty(M, E^-) \quad (1)$$

such that the Riemannian metric is given by the principal symbol of $D^+ D^-$:

$$\sigma(D^+ D^-)(\xi) = |\xi|^2 \quad (2)$$

We know that if we let

$$D = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & D^+ \\ D^- & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

Then the above can be translated to

$$D : C^\infty(M, E^+ \oplus E^-) \rightarrow C^\infty(M, E^- \oplus E^+) \quad (3)$$

The core fact we need is D is elliptic.

Let us recall the proof of Atiyah-Singer index theorem we proved last year. The essential argument is the **Fedosov's formula**: To review the set up, we let

$$B(t) = D^- \int_0^t e^{-sD^+D^-} ds \quad (4)$$

Then formally we have

$$D^+ B = D^+ D^- \int_0^t e^{-sD^+D^-} ds \quad (5)$$

$$= \int_0^t D^+ D^- e^{-sD^+D^-} ds \quad (6)$$

$$= - \int_0^t \partial_s e^{-sD^+D^-} ds \quad (7)$$

$$= Id - e^{-tD^+D^-} \quad (8)$$

Therefore we conclude that

$$BD = Id - e^{-tD^+D^-}, DB = Id - e^{-tD^+D^-} \quad (9)$$

Further we have

$$e^{-tD^+D^-}, e^{-tD^-D^+} \in \Psi^{-\infty} \quad (10)$$

and they are both Hilbert-Schmidt operators. In particular they are both trace class. We now conclude:

LEMMA 1. Fedosov's formula: As long as D is Fredholm so that $\text{Ind } D$ is well defined, we have

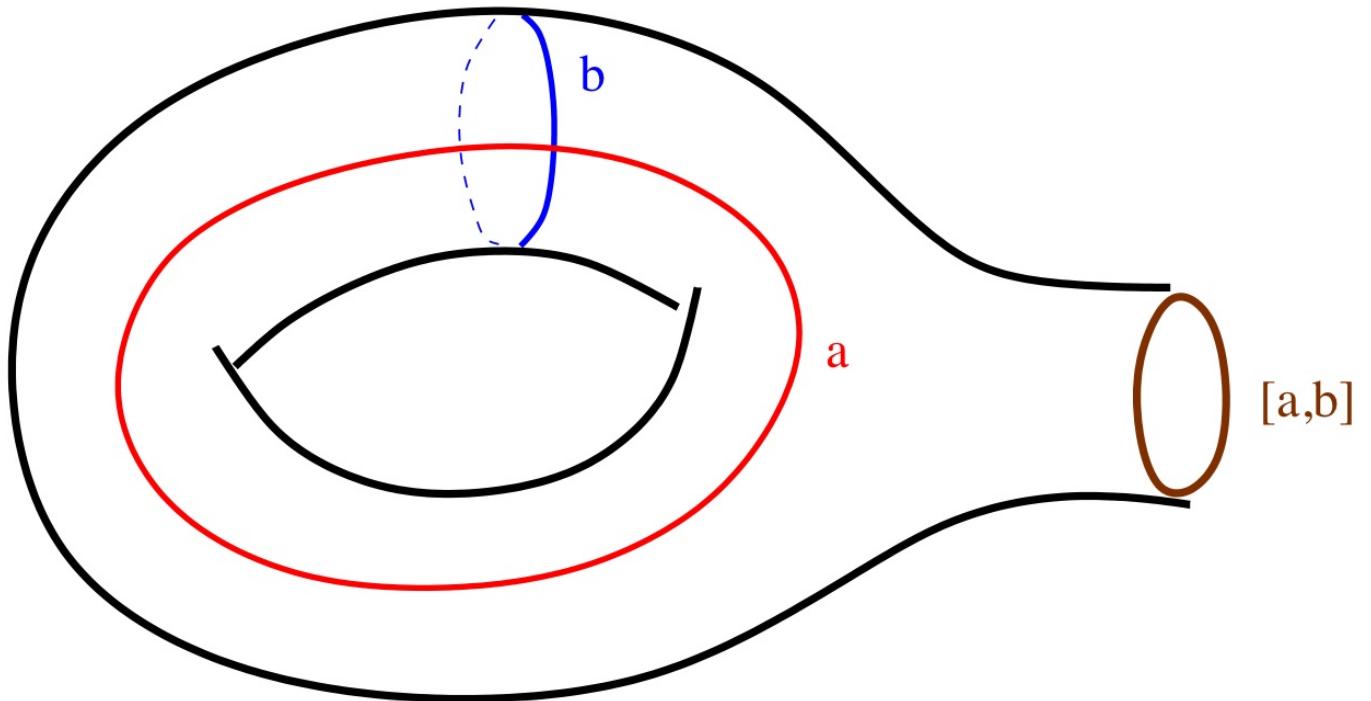
$$\text{Ind } D = \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} \text{Tr}(e^{-tD^-D^+}) - \text{Tr}(e^{-tD^+D^-}) \quad (11)$$

because the value on the right hand side is in fact independent from t . Now taking the limit and after some work by Getzler, we have:

THEOREM 1. Atiyah-Singer:

$$\text{Ind } D = \frac{1}{(4\pi i)^m} \int_M (\det)^{1/2} \left(\frac{\mathcal{R}/2}{\sinh(\mathcal{R}/2)} \right) \text{Tr}(\tilde{Z} e^{\tilde{Q}}) \quad (12)$$

Now our goal is to generalize to manifolds with boundary:



Example 1. Collar boundary: For simplicity we assume the following scenario: Let $M = [0, 1] \times Y$, and Y is a closed manifold. The collar is then of the form $[0, 1)_x \times Y$.

Now assume we have an Hermitian vector bundle E^\pm over M with an associated Dirac operator

$$D^+ : C^\infty(M, E^+) \rightarrow C^\infty(M, E^-)$$

such that

- D is elliptic.
- Over the collar part we have

$$D = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(\partial_X + D_y)$$

Here $\sigma : E^+ \rightarrow E^-$ is a fibre-wise bundle isomorphism given by the principal symbol. In other words:

$$\sigma = \sigma(D)(i\partial_X)$$

and we let $D_y = A$ be a first order differential operator:

$$A : C^\infty(Y_0, E^+) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y_0, E^-)$$

Now to be simple if we let

$$g = dx^2 + g_y$$

to be the product metric, then the fact that

$$\sigma(D^+D^-) = g^2$$

is equivalent to $\sigma^*\sigma = Id$. To be more precise we have:

$$\sigma(\sigma^*\frac{1}{i}\partial_X + A^*)(\sigma\frac{1}{i}\partial_X + A) = g^2 \quad (13)$$

Expanding out we have

$$\sigma * \sigma^* = Id, \sigma^*A + A^*\sigma = 0, \sigma_Y(A^*A) = g_y \quad (14)$$

These are the conditions we are going to use afterwards.

Example 2. Let

$$M = S^1 \times [0, 1], \tilde{M} = S^1 \times \mathbb{R}, Y = C^* = \mathbb{S}^1, g_M = dx^2 + \theta^2$$

Now we let

$$D^+ = \frac{1}{i}(\partial_x + i\partial_\theta), F_k(x, \theta) = e^{k(x+i\theta)}$$

Then we have

$$D^-D^+ = \partial_x^2 + \partial_\theta^2, D^-D^+(F_k(x, \theta)) = 0$$

It now turns out that $D^-D^+F_k(x, \theta) = 0$ for all $k \in \mathbb{R}/2\pi\mathbb{Z} \cong \mathbb{S}$, $k \neq 0$. So $\dim(\ker)$ is uncountable. Thus D^-D^+ (and D^+ itself) is no longer Fredholm.

Discussion. So it is clear that we no longer have Fredholm condition on the boundary. The main issue is the bad behavior near the boundary part of the manifold. To fix this by killing off the extra spaces in the kernel of D , we have two approaches.

- The first choice is to impose suitable boundary conditions.
- The second choice is to limit our function space by working with special function spaces, like H^s Soblev spaces.
- The idea of the Atiyah-Singer-Patodi(APS) paper is as follows: Let us take a cylinderal end

$$(-\infty, 0] \times Y$$

where Y is the boundary part of M , and glue it with M to form a manifold with cylindrical end:

$$\tilde{M} = (-\infty, 0]_x \times Y \cup M$$

Then \tilde{M} is a non-compact manifold without boundary!

Example 3. To see why the boundary case is bad, let us consider an example and see why Fredholm property fails: Let

$$D^+ = \frac{1}{i}\partial_x, \tilde{M} = \mathbb{R}, M = [0, 1], \tilde{D} = \frac{1}{i}\partial_x, M \cong [0, 1] \times Y_0, Y_0 = \{*\}$$

Now use integration by parts we have

$$D^- = -D^+, D^- D^+ = -\partial_x^2 \quad (15)$$

Thus we have

$$e^{-tD^- D^+} \phi(x) = \int_{x' \in \mathbb{R}} \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{(x-x')^2}{4t}} \phi(x') dx' \quad (16)$$

Now the trace of a Hilbert-Schmidt operator by definition is given by integral over the kernel $x = x'$:

$$\text{Tr}(e^{-tD^- D^+}) = \int_{x, x' \in \mathbb{R}} \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} dx = \infty, \forall t > 0 \quad (17)$$

Therefore the Fedosov formula does not even hold for a one dimensional case when the boundary is a point!

Example 4. In general, the Fedosov's formula fails because the heat kernel is not integrable at the diagonal: We can write the heat-kernel as

$$e^{-tD^- D^+}|_{(-\infty, \epsilon)_x \times Y} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{(x-x')^2}{4t}} * e^{tD_y^2} + A \quad (18)$$

where A is some operator in trace class. This is because we can write

$$D^+ = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(\partial_x + D_y), D^- D^+ = -\partial_x^2 + D_y^2 \quad (19)$$

Therefore formally we have

$$e^{-tD^- D^+} = e^{-t\Delta_{\mathbb{R}}} * e^{tD_y^2} + A \quad (20)$$

and after integration the same singularity would occur on the x -axis:

$$\text{Tr}(e^{-tD^- D^+}) = A + \int \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{(x-x')^2}{4t}} e^{-tD_y^2} dy \quad (21)$$

$$= \infty * \text{Tr}(e^{-tD_y^2}) \quad (22)$$

$$= \infty \quad (23)$$

So Fedosov's formula fails if we do not introduce some regularization procedure.

REMARK 1. Prof. Loya pointed out we get from line (18) to line (19) because the heat kernel is defined everywhere on M , and in particular away from the cylinder.

Discussion. To resolve this, let us consider

$$D = \frac{1}{i}\partial_x + A \quad (24)$$

where A is invertible on the cylindrical end. And assume that there exists \tilde{D} such that D is the restriction of \tilde{D} . Now consider the space of functions:

$$u \in C^\infty(M, E^+) \cap L^2(M, E^+), Du \in L^2(M, E^+) \quad (25)$$

In this case \tilde{D} is Fredholm and we can compute its index as before. However if we do like we did earlier, then we realize $DB = I - K_1$, and K_1 is no longer trace class. Thus the trace does not even exist!

REMARK 2. Prof. Loya suggested we restored Fredholm property because L^2 spaces.

Discussion. Thus the issue is that $e^{-tD^- D^+} \not\rightarrow 0$ as $x \rightarrow -\infty$. This is why when we integrate on the x -axis we get ∞ .

To resolve this issue Melrose introduced the following operator E :

$$E = \int_{\tau \in \mathbb{R}} e^{-(x-x')\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} i\sigma d\tau \quad (26)$$

$$= p(x)p(x') \int e^{-(x'-x)\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} i\sigma d\tau \quad (27)$$

Here $p : \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ is a smooth cut-off function that is 1 on $(-\infty, \epsilon)$. The idea of E is that it is a partial inverse of \tilde{D} . Let us compute on the cylinder part of M :

$$\tilde{D}Eu(x) = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(\partial_x + A) \circ Eu \quad (28)$$

$$= \frac{1}{i}\sigma(\partial_x + A)p(x) \int e^{ix\tau}(i\tau + A)^{-1}i\sigma\tilde{u}(\tau)d\tau \quad (29)$$

$$= \frac{1}{i}\sigma\left(\int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{ix\tau}(i\tau + A)(i\tau + A)^{-1}\tilde{u}(\tau)d\tau\right) \quad (30)$$

$$= \frac{1}{i}\sigma \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{ix\cdot\tau}\tilde{u}(\tau)d\tau \quad (31)$$

$$\approx u(x) \quad (32)$$

REMARK 3. It is unclear how we get from (31) to (32) with the extra $\frac{\sigma}{i}$.

Discussion. Therefore we should have

$$\tilde{D}E \approx Id + \text{Nice Term}$$

This is the motivation behind B -calculus. We now consider

$$B' = B + Ee^{-tD^+D^-} \quad (33)$$

Now we no longer distinguish D and \tilde{D} , the reader should be able to tell:

$$\tilde{D}B' = \tilde{D}B + \tilde{D}Ee^{-tD^+D^-} \quad (34)$$

$$= Id - e^{-tD^+D^-} + D^+Ee^{-tD^+D^-} \quad (35)$$

$$= Id - K_1, K_1 = e^{-tD^+D^-} - D^+Ee^{-tD^+D^-} \quad (36)$$

and analogously we may define K_2 . Our claim is

PROPOSITION 1. K_1, K_2 are now both in trace class!

Discussion. So this is good news. We now recover that

$$IndD = Tr(K_2) - Tr(K_1) \quad (37)$$

$$= Tr(e^{-tD^-D^+} - Ee^{-tD^-D^+}D^+) - Tr(e^{-tD^+D^-} - D^+Ee^{-tD^+D^-}) \quad (38)$$

$$= (Tr(e^{-tD^-D^+}) - Tr(e^{-tD^+D^-})) + Tr([D^+, Ee^{-tD^+D^-}]) \quad (39)$$

$$= h(t) + g(t) \quad (40)$$

$$= \int AS + \text{error term} \quad (41)$$

$$= \int AS + \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} g(t) \quad (42)$$

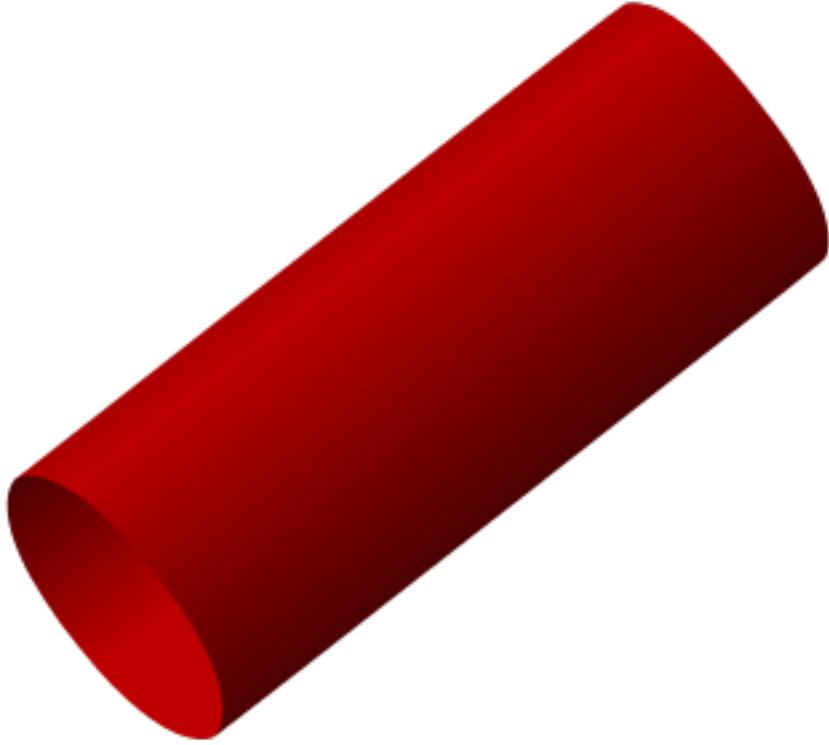
Now we reached the η -invariant:

THEOREM 2. :

$$IndD = \int AS - \frac{1}{2}\eta(0), \eta(0) = \int_0^\infty t^{-\frac{1}{2}} Tr(e^{-tD_y^2})dt, \eta(s) = \sum_{\lambda \in Spec(\Delta)} \frac{sgn(\lambda_n)}{|\lambda_n|^s}, s \in \mathbb{C}$$

2 Lecture 2: The b -integral and b -trace

This is our main object of study for this lecture:



Let us review the set up. Let M be a manifold with cylindrical end. On the end we have $M \cong (-\infty, 0] \times Y$ where Y is a closed manifold. Here M is Riemannian and the metric over the cylinder part is given by $g|_{\text{cylinder}} = dx^2 + g_Y$ where g_Y is the metric on Y . Now let $E = E^+ \oplus E^-$ be an \mathbb{Z}_2 graded Hermitian vector bundle over M . We have an associated Dirac operator $D^+ : C^\infty(M, E^+) \rightarrow C^\infty(M, E^-)$. Now by the discussion in Lecture 1, we assume that we have

$$D^+ = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(\partial_x + A), A : C^\infty(Y, E_0^\pm) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y, E_0^\pm), E_0^\pm = E^\pm|_{x=0}, \sigma : E_0^+ \rightarrow E_0^-, \sigma\sigma^* = Id \quad (43)$$

such that A is self-adjoint and $\sigma = \sigma_{D^+}(dx)$ is the bundle isomorphism given by the principal symbol of D^+ . In the previous lecture we called A by D_y . We are going to use D_y and A interchangably.

Discussion. Adam asked the question that what is the form of D^+ on a product manifold. For example consider $D^+ = d$. Loya suggested as follows: Let α be a k -form on M , then α can be written as

$$\alpha = \sum_{|I|} a_I(x, y) dy_I + \sum_{|J|=k-1} b_J(x, y) dx \wedge dy_{|J|} = \beta_1(x, y) + dx \wedge \beta_2(x, y) \quad (44)$$

Then after we differentiate we have

$$d\alpha = d_y \beta_1(x, y) + dx \wedge \left(\frac{\partial}{\partial x} \beta_1(x, y) + d_y \beta_2(x, y) \right) \quad (45)$$

So we can write d in the form we desired.

Discussion. Now back to business. We let

$$H^\infty(M, E) = \{u \in C^\infty(M, E) | D^{+k} u \in L^2(M, E), \forall k \in \mathbb{Z}\} \quad (46)$$

We want to establish the following theorem (Previous Theorem 2):

THEOREM 3. If $A : E^\pm \rightarrow E^\pm$ is invertible, then $D^+ : H^\infty \rightarrow H^\infty$ is Fredholm and

$$Ind D = \int AS - \frac{1}{2} \eta(0), \eta(0) = \int_0^\infty t^{-\frac{1}{2}} \text{Tr}(D_y e^{-tD_y^2}) dt, \eta(s) = \sum_{\lambda \in \text{Spec}(\Delta)} \frac{\text{sgn}(\lambda_n)}{|\lambda_n|^s}, s \in \mathbb{C}$$

Proof. We want to introduce the concept of so called b -integral. Let f be a C^∞ function in M and suppose that over the cylinderal part we have

$$f(x, y) = h(y) + e^{\epsilon x} h(x, y), \epsilon > 0, |h| < C, C > 0 \quad (47)$$

in other words h is bounded. In particular, the integral of $|f|$ on M does not exist, because on the cylinder part we have

$$\lim_{x \rightarrow \infty} f(x, y) = h(y) \quad (48)$$

and we can write the whole integral as

$$\int_M |f| = \int_{\text{compact}} |f| + \int_{-\infty}^0 \int_Y (h(y) + e^{\epsilon x} h(x, y)) dx dy \quad (49)$$

It is clear that by exponential decay we have

$$\int_{-\infty}^0 \int_Y e^{\epsilon x} |h(x, y)| dx dy < \int_{-\infty}^0 c e^{\epsilon x} = \frac{c}{\epsilon} < \infty \quad (50)$$

So the integral diverges in Lebesgue sense if and only if

$$\int_{-\infty}^0 \int_Y |h(y)| dy dx < \infty \quad (51)$$

and this is if and only if $h(y) \neq 0$. Now the idea of regularizing the integral is very simple. It is almost trivial that you would have thought about it:

$\int^b f$ =integral of the part of f that is truly integrable.

To regularize the bad part, we introduce an auxiliary function

$$F(z) = \int_M e^{zx} f = \int_{-\infty}^0 \int_Y e^{zx} (h(y) + e^{\epsilon x} h(x, y)) dy dx, z \in \mathbb{C}, \Re z > 0 \quad (52)$$

Now if $h(y) \equiv 0$, then we have

$$F(0) = \int_M e^{zx} f|_{z=0} = \int f \quad (53)$$

as we desired, which extends the finite part of the integral over $M_{compact}$. And if $h(y) \neq 0$, then $F(0)$ is not well defined. However we have the following theorem:

THEOREM 4. $F(z)$ can be continued analytically from $\Re z > 0$ to the whole half place $\Re z > -\epsilon$ with only a simple pole at $z = 0$. Therefore we have

$$F(z) = \frac{R}{z} + G(z), k \in \mathbb{C}, \bar{\partial}G = 0 \quad (54)$$

in other words $G(z)$ is holomorphic. In particular we know that $G(z)$ is regular at $z = 0$. It is also clear that the residue of $F(z)$ at 0 is given by $R = \int_Y h(y) dy$, which is the cross-section of the integral of f . To see this we have

$$\lim_{z \rightarrow 0} z F(z) = \lim_{z \rightarrow 0} z \int_{-\infty}^0 \int_Y e^{zx} h(y) dy dx \quad (55)$$

$$= \lim_{z \rightarrow 0} \int_{-\infty}^0 z e^{zx} dx \int_Y h(y) dy \quad (56)$$

$$= \lim_{z \rightarrow 0} e^{zx} \Big|_{-\infty}^0 \int_Y h(y) dy \quad (57)$$

$$= \int_Y h(y) dy \quad (58)$$

Analogous to equation (49), we have:

$$\int_M e^{xz} f = \frac{\int_Y h(y) dy}{z} + {}^b \int f + O(z) \quad (59)$$

here $O(z)$ denotes the holomorphic part defined by minus the simple pole, so it is bounded near 0:

$$O(z) = \int_{-\infty}^0 \int_Y e^{zx} h(y) dy - \frac{\int_Y h(y) dy}{z} \quad (60)$$

Now ${}^b \int$ is defined by:

DEFINITION 1. The b-regularized integral of f as a function of z is given by

$${}^b \int f = \int_{M_0} f + \int_{\text{cylinder}} (f - h(y)) \quad (61)$$

Let us go back to the proof of index theorem. Recall that we defined E to be the operator (added $\frac{1}{2\pi}$ per Prof. Loya's comment):

$$E = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\tau \in \mathbb{R}} e^{-(x-x')\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} i\sigma d\tau \quad (62)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2\pi} p(x)p(x') \int e^{(x-x')\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} i\sigma d\tau \quad (63)$$

as well as

$$D^+ = \frac{1}{i} \sigma (\partial_x + iA) \quad (64)$$

Then we have

$$D^+ B' = Id - K_1, B' D^- = Id - K_2, \quad (65)$$

where

$$K_1 = -D^+ E e^{-tD^+ D^-} + e^{-tD^+ D^-}, K_2 = -E e^{-tD^+ D^-} D^+ + e^{-tD^- D^+} \quad (66)$$

and we have mentioned that now K_1, K_2 are both in genuine trace class. Now we compute like last time:

$$Ind D^+ = \text{Tr}(K_2) - \text{Tr}(K_1) \quad (67)$$

$$= \int_M K_2|_\Delta - \int_M K_1|_\Delta \quad (68)$$

$$= \int_M^b K_2|_\Delta - {}^b \int_M K_1|_\Delta \quad (69)$$

$$= {}^b \int_M e^{-tD^- D^+} - {}^b \int_M e^{-tD^+ D^-} + {}^b \int_M \text{Tr}[D, E e^{-tD^+ D^-}] \quad (70)$$

Discussion. Here we go from (68) to (69) because $h(y) \equiv 0$. We now have a very ‘easy’ theorem that is true for all $t > 0$:

THEOREM 5.

$$\lim_{t \rightarrow 0} [{}^b \int_M \text{Tr}(e^{-tD^-D^+} |_{\Delta}) - {}^b \int_M \text{Tr}(e^{-tD^+D^-} |_{\Delta})] = \int_M AS \quad (71)$$

and the proof is 100% identical. So this part is “so nice”. In conclusion we have:

THEOREM 6.

$$Ind D^+ = \int_M AS + \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} ({}^b \int_M \text{Tr}[D^+, Ee^{-tD^+D^-}]) \quad (72)$$

Our goal now is to explicitly compute the second term. By Definition 1 we have

$$\lim_{t \rightarrow 0} ({}^b \int_M \text{Tr}[D^+, Ee^{-tD^+D^-}]) = \lim_{z \rightarrow 0} \int e^{zx} \text{Tr}[D^+, Ee^{-tD^+D^-}] |_{\Delta} \quad (73)$$

and the second is actually a genuine integral which should be regular at $z = 0$.

LEMMA 2. We observe the commutator relationship:

$$e^{zx} [D^+, Ee^{-tD^+D^-}] = C[A, B] \quad (74)$$

$$= CAB - CBA \quad (75)$$

$$= CAB - ACB + ACB - CBA \quad (76)$$

$$= [C, A]B + [A, CB] \quad (77)$$

$$= [e^{xz}, D^+]Ee^{-tD^+D^-} + [D^+, e^{zx}Ee^{-tD^+D^-}] \quad (78)$$

We want to point out several things. First we have assumed that $\Re(z) > 0$. As a result e^{zx} has exponential decay as $x \rightarrow -\infty$. Second is the term $Ee^{-tD^+D^-}$ has no decay as $x \rightarrow -\infty$ when we write out the formula explicitly. But together we still have exponential decay of the product. We now claim that

LEMMA 3.

$$\int \text{Tr}[D^+, e^{zx}Ee^{-tD^+D^-}] |_{\Delta} = \text{Tr}[D^+, e^{zx}Ee^{-tD^+D^-}] | = 0 \quad (79)$$

COROLLARY 1. In particular we have

$$\forall \Re(z) > 0, F(z) = \int e^{zx} \text{Tr}[D^+, Ee^{-tD^+D^-}] |_{\Delta} = \int_M \text{Tr}[e^{xz}, D^+]Ee^{-tD^+D^-} |_{\Delta} \quad (80)$$

So we just need to compute the right hand side then we are done!

$$\text{Regular value} |_{z=0} \int_M \text{Tr}[e^{xz}, D^+]Ee^{-tD^+D^-} |_{\Delta} \quad (81)$$

LEMMA 4. To show that Lemma 3 is true, we quote a more general result: Let $K \in e^{\epsilon x} e^{\epsilon x'} \tilde{K}$, $\tilde{K} \in C^\infty(M \times M) \cap L^\infty$, then $\text{Tr}([P, K]) = 0$ for any operator P . We can let $P = D^+$ in this case. A hint is we can let P be a first order operator. In this case we have

$$(PK - KP)\phi(x, y) = \int K(x, y, x', y') P\phi(x', y') dx' dy' \quad (82)$$

Then the Lemma follows by integration by parts on the diagonal. Professor pointed out the essence of the proof is the fact K is an integral operator and we can shift P to P^* , then after taking the difference the kernel would vanish on the diagonal.

Discussion. Now we have to compute

$$\text{Regular value}|_{z=0} \int_M \text{Tr}[e^{xz}, D^+] E e^{-tD^+ D^-} |_\Delta \quad (83)$$

We can decompose it into two parts:

$$\text{Regular value}|_{z=0} \int_M \text{Tr}[e^{xz}, D^+] E e^{-tD^+ D^-} |_\Delta = \int_{\text{cylinder}} + \int_{\text{compact}} \quad (84)$$

However the compact part would vanish when we let $z \rightarrow 0$ because $e^{xz} \rightarrow 1$. So we only care about the cylinder part. We explicitly compute:

$$[e^{xz}, D^+] \phi = (e^{xz} D^+ - D^+ e^{xz}) \phi \quad (85)$$

$$= e^{xz} D^+ \phi - \frac{1}{i} \sigma(\partial_x + A)(e^{xz} \phi) \quad (86)$$

$$= e^{xz} D^+ \phi - \frac{1}{i} z \sigma e^{xz} \phi - \frac{e^{xz}}{i} \sigma(\partial_x + A) \phi \quad (87)$$

$$= e^{xz} D^+ \phi - \frac{1}{i} z \sigma e^{xz} \phi - e^{xz} D^+ \phi \quad (88)$$

$$= iz \sigma e^{xz} \phi \quad (89)$$

Therefore as a linear operator we have:

$$[e^{xz}, D^+] = e^{xz} z i \sigma \quad (90)$$

As a result we may compute (use Equation 33):

$$\text{Regular value}|_{z=0} \int_M \text{Tr}[e^{xz}, D^+] E e^{-tD^+ D^-} |_\Delta = \lim_{z \rightarrow 0} \int_{\text{cylinder}} z e^{xz} \text{Tr}[i \sigma E e^{-tD^+ D^-}] |_\Delta \quad (91)$$

$$= \lim_{z \rightarrow 0} z * \tilde{B}(z) \quad (92)$$

$$= \lim_{z \rightarrow 0} z \left(\frac{R}{z} + \tilde{G}(z) \right) \quad (93)$$

$$= R \quad (94)$$

We now conclude that

$$IndD^+ = (^b \int AS) + R, R = \int_Y h(y) dy = \int_Y \text{Tr}(i\sigma E e^{-tD^+ D^-} |_{\Delta}) \quad (95)$$

Discussion. We try to write all the formulas explicitly. First we have over the cylinder

$$D^+ D^- = \frac{1}{i} \sigma (\partial_x + A) \circ \frac{-1}{i} (-\partial_x + A) \sigma^* = \sigma (-\partial_x^2 + A^2) \sigma^* \quad (96)$$

Second by Equation (27) we have on the cylinder part

$$E = \int_{\tau \in \mathbb{R}} e^{-(x-x')\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} i\sigma^* d\tau \quad (97)$$

Third by Equation (16-18) we can write the heat-kernel term as

$$e^{-tD^- D^+} |_{(-\infty, \epsilon) \times Y} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{(x-x')^2}{4t}} * e^{tA^2} + B \quad (98)$$

where the B term vanishes on the cylinder. Now combine equation (96, 97, 98) we have

$$\int_Y E e^{-tD^+ D^-} | = -\frac{1}{2\pi} \int e^{i(x-x')\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} d\tau \circ \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{(x-x')^2}{4t}} * e^{tA^2} (y, y') \sigma \quad (99)$$

REMARK 4. Some of the σ terms may still be missing. May need a double check.

Discussion. Now if we let

$$\tilde{E} = -\frac{1}{2\pi} \int e^{i(x-x')\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} d\tau, H = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{(x-x')^2}{4t}} * e^{tA^2} (y, y') \sigma \quad (100)$$

then we have

$$\tilde{E}(H\phi) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{i(x-x')\cdot\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} (H\phi)(x', x) dx' d\tau \quad (101)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{ix\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} \widehat{H\phi}(\tau) d\tau \quad (102)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{ix\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} e^{-t\tau^2} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-ix'\cdot\tau} \phi(x') dx' \quad (103)$$

Therefore we have as integral kernel

$$i\sigma E e^{-tD^+D^-} = \sigma \frac{1}{2\pi} \int (iz + A)^{-1} e^{-t(\tau^2 + A^2)} d\tau \cdot \sigma^* \quad (104)$$

$$= \sigma \frac{1}{2\pi} \int (i\tau + A)^{-1} e^{-t(\tau^2 + A^2)} d\tau \circ \sigma^* \quad (105)$$

$$= \sigma \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} (-i\tau + A)(\tau^2 + A^2)^{-1} e^{-t(\tau^2 + A^2)} d\tau \circ \sigma^* \quad (106)$$

$$= \sigma \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} A(\tau^2 + A^2)^{-1} e^{-t(\tau^2 + A^2)} d\tau \circ \sigma^* \quad (107)$$

$$= \frac{\sigma}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} A \int_t^\infty e^{-s(\tau^2 + A^2)} ds d\tau \sigma^* \quad (108)$$

$$= \sigma \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-s\tau^2} d\tau A \int_t^\infty e^{-sA^2} ds \sigma^* \quad (109)$$

$$= \frac{\sigma}{2\pi} \sqrt{\pi} \int_t^\infty s^{-1/2} A e^{-sA^2} ds \sigma^* \quad (110)$$

Now recall the fact that

$$R = \int_Y h(y) dy = \int_Y \text{Tr}(i\sigma E e^{-tD^+D^-}|_\Delta), x = -\infty \quad (111)$$

So we are technically working with the infinite part of the cylinder where $e^{\epsilon x} h(x, y)$ vanishes. Therefore after cancelling out constants we have

$$R = \int_Y \text{Tr}(\sigma \int_t^\infty \frac{1}{2\sqrt{\pi}} s^{-1/2} A e^{-sA^2})|_\Delta \sigma^* = \frac{1}{2\sqrt{\pi}} \int_t^\infty s^{-1/2} \text{Tr}(A e^{-sA^2}) ds \quad (112)$$

and this when $t \rightarrow 0$ is the $-\frac{1}{2}\eta$ term we had in Lecture 1!

REMARK 5. Here we used the ‘elementary’ fact that by definition

$$(H\phi)(x) = H * \phi(x) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} \int_{\omega \in \mathbb{R}} e^{-\frac{(x-\omega)^2}{4t}} \phi(\omega) d\omega \rightarrow (\widehat{H\phi}) = \widehat{H}_0(\tau) \cdot \widehat{\phi}(\tau) \quad (113)$$

whereas $\widehat{H}_0(\tau) = e^{-t\tau^2}$ is standard, and can be proved by solving an ODE.

REMARK 6. For a proof of Lemma 3, consider the simplest case that M is compact without boundary and P is a first order differential operator. Now we have

$$(PK - KP)\phi = P(\int_{M \times M} K(x, y)\phi(y) dy) - \int_{M \times M} K(x, y)(P\phi)(y) dy \quad (114)$$

$$= \int_{M \times M} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} K(x, y)\phi(y) dy - \int_{M \times M} K(x, y) \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \phi(y) dy \quad (115)$$

$$= \int_{M \times M} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} K(x, y)\phi(y) dy + \int_{M \times M} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} K(x, y) dy \quad (116)$$

$$= \int_{M \times M} (\partial_x + \partial_y) K(x, y)\phi(y) dy \quad (117)$$

Therefore its trace over the diagonal is given by

$$\text{Tr}(PK - KP) = \int_{M \times M} (\partial_x + \partial_y) K(x, y) dy|_{\Delta, x=y} \quad (118)$$

$$= \int_{M \times M} dK(x, y)|_{\Delta} dy \quad (119)$$

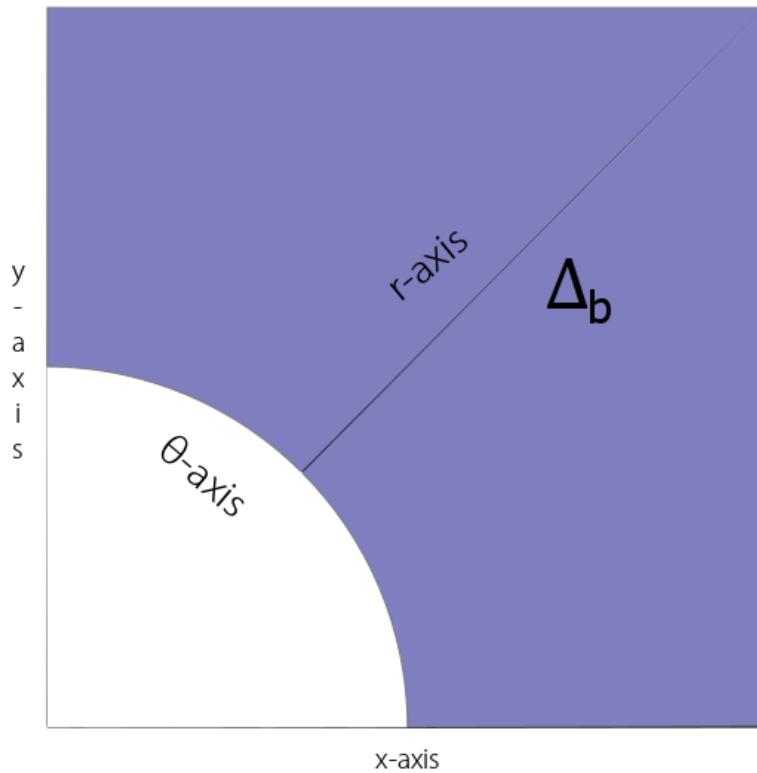
$$= |\partial_{\Delta} K(x, y)| \quad (120)$$

$$= 0! \quad (121)$$

and the general case is similar. From line (115-116) we used integration by parts. From line (119-120) we used generalized Stoke's theorem.

3 Lecture 3: Blow up of manifolds with corners

The blow up of $\mathbb{R}^{2,2}$



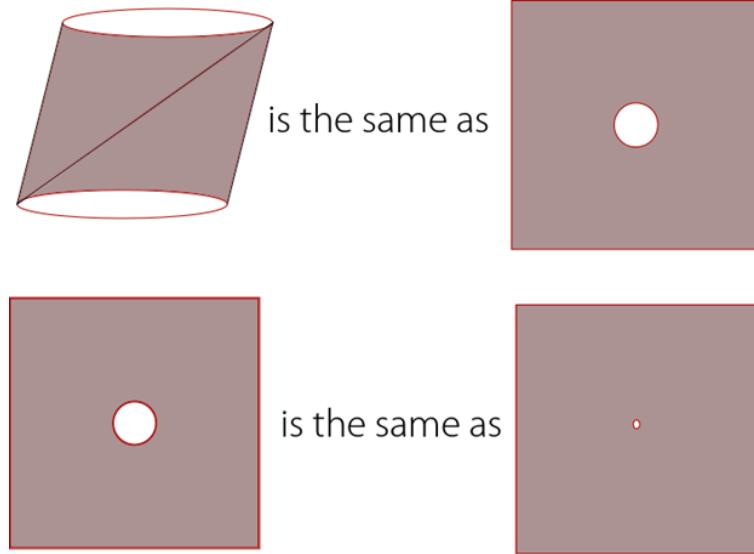
Today we are going to discuss the concept of blowing up and manifolds with corners. As a motivational example, let us consider the case of \mathbb{R}^2 's parametrization under the polar coordinates. The map is given by

$$\mathbb{R}^* \times S^1 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2 : (r, \theta) \mapsto (r \cos(\theta), r \sin(\theta)) \quad (122)$$

But the map cannot be globally bijective because the cylinder $R^* \times S^1$ and the plane \mathbb{R}^2 are not homeomorphic. In particular we have

$$(0, \theta) \rightarrow (0, 0), \forall \theta \in S^1 \quad (123)$$

in which the whole circle is identified with a point. We have the following diagram:



What we are really interested is to use the cylinder as a model of the punctured plane without the origin by identifying the other end of the cylinder with a circle around the origin. Technically, by doing this we are replacing the singularity point at the origin with a circle to form a new space. We can write it formally as follows:

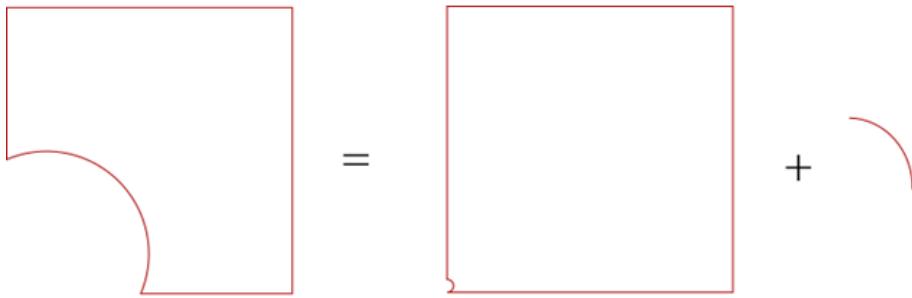
$$[\mathbb{R}^2, 0] = \{\mathbb{R}^2 - (0, 0)\} + \{\mathbb{R}^2 - (0, 0)\}/\mathbb{R}^+ \quad (124)$$

Here the left hand side is the “blown up” plane. The group \mathbb{R}^+ acts on the punctured plane by radial scaling. And the quotient space is a circle.

Now let us introduce some notation. We let

$$\mathbb{R}^{n,k} = [0, \infty)^k \times \mathbb{R}^{n-k}, S^{n-1,k} = S^{n-1} \cap \mathbb{R}^{n,k} \quad (125)$$

Example 5. In particular, $\mathbb{R}^{2,2}$ is the positive quadrant on \mathbb{R}^2 . If we blow up the origin like we did for \mathbb{R}^2 , the result is $[\mathbb{R}^{2,2}, 0]$. We can represent it using the following diagram using line (124):



All we did is removing the origin, then replaced it by a quarter circle. Now analogous to the $(\mathbb{R}^2, 0)$ case we have a polar coordinate map:

$$F : (\mathbb{R}^{2,2}, 0) \rightarrow [0, \infty) \times \mathbb{S}^{1,2} : \quad (126)$$

such that in the region $(\mathbb{R}^{2,2}/\{0\})/\mathbb{R}^*$ (the quarter circle), the map is given by

$$[\omega] \rightarrow (0, \frac{\omega}{|\omega|}), \omega \in (\mathbb{R}^{2,2}/\{0\})/\mathbb{R}^* \quad (127)$$

and in the region outside of 0 it is the ordinary polar coordinate map:

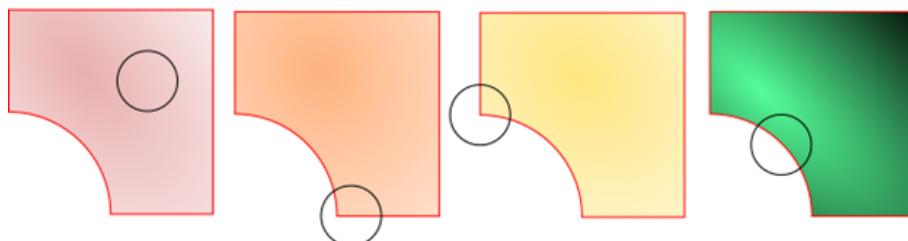
$$[\omega] \rightarrow (|\omega|, \frac{\omega}{|\omega|}), \omega \in (\mathbb{R}^{2,2} - \{0\}) \quad (128)$$

In other words, F is just polar coordinates with $r = 0$ included as before. It is clear that F is bijective and F, F^{-1} are both C^∞ . So F is a diffeomorphism.

DEFINITION 2. Another name for $(\mathbb{R}^{2,2}, 0)$ given by Melrose is $[0, \infty)_b^2$. This is an example of *Manifold with Corners*.

Example 6. We want to understand Example 6 in more detail. Let us consider the following neighborhoods of a point in $(\mathbb{R}^{2,2}, 0)$.

4 different types of neighborhoods on $\mathbb{R}^{2,2}$



21.png

In the red graph the neighborhood is locally the same as

$$[r_1, r_2] \times [\theta_1, \theta_2] \quad (129)$$

In the orange graph the neighborhood is locally the same as

$$[r_1, r_2] \times [0, \theta_1) \quad (130)$$

In the yellow graph the neighborhood is locally the same as

$$[r_1, r_2] \times (\theta, \theta_2) \quad (131)$$

so in general it is a product of two half intervals. We may conclude that:

LEMMA 5. For any point $p \in [0, \infty)_b^2$, its neighborhood will be a product of open intervals, closed intervals, or half-open, half closed intervals. In other words, $\forall p \in [0, \infty)_b^2$, there exists a subset \mathcal{U} such that $\mathcal{U} \cong \mathbb{R}^{2,k}$ for some $k = 0, 1, 2$.

DEFINITION 3. Now we can define manifold with corners. This is just the usual manifold definition with \mathbb{R}^n replaced with $\mathbb{R}^{n,k}$. Then we are done.

Discussion. Let us now move on to ΨDO defined on non-compact manifolds. For the simplest example, let us consider $M_0 = [0, \infty)$. We can attach a cylinder end on the left hand side to form \mathbb{R} :

$$M=R, M_0=[0,\text{infty})$$

A typical Dirac operator is given by

$$D = \frac{1}{i} \partial_t, M_0 = \mathbb{R} \quad (132)$$

We can perturb it a little to produce a second order elliptic operator. Let us consider

$$E = D^2 + \epsilon^2 = -\partial_x^2 + \epsilon^2, M_0 = \mathbb{R} \quad (133)$$

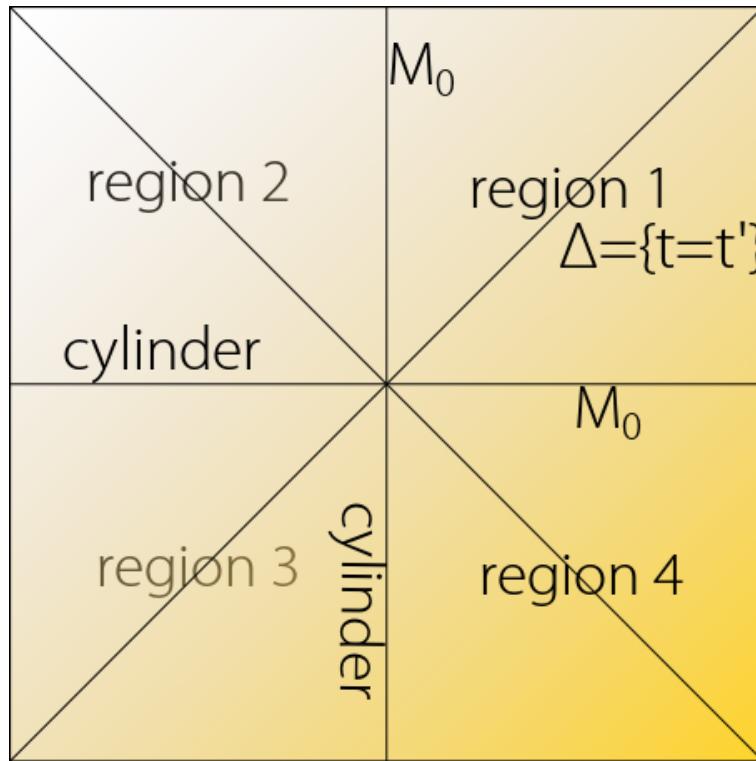
This is an elliptic pseudo-differential operator and we can write out its inverse:

$$P^{-1}\phi(t) = \int e^{i(t-t')\cdot\tau} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} \phi(t') dt' d(\frac{\tau}{2\pi}), \phi \in L^2(M_0) \quad (134)$$

where $d(\frac{\tau}{2\pi})$ is the reduced density of τ . In other words, formally we have

$$P^{-1} = \int e^{it\cdot\tau} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} \widehat{\phi}(\tau), \phi \in L^2(M_0) \quad (135)$$

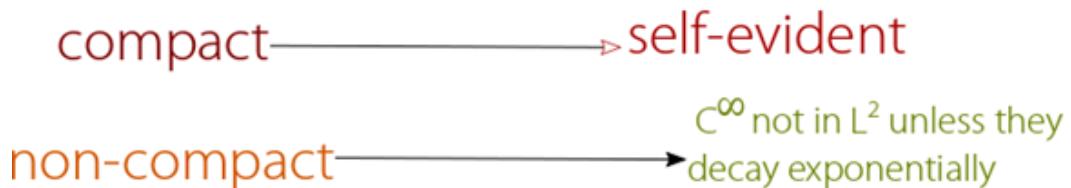
We now discuss the general philosophy of Richard Melrose. The idea is as follows: For a non-compact manifold with boundary, we can attach a cylinder to the boundary as we did in Lecture 1 and 2. But working with the cylinder is somehow inconvenient, because we need exponential decay condition on the cylinder part, plus we need to consider how the compact part and the cylinder part interact with each other. So we might want to find some way to get around with this. To see how bad the situation could be, let us consider the following diagram:



In order to define P^{-1} properly on M using conormal distribution, we have to work with 4 regions in $M \times M$, namely the compact times compact, non-compact times compact, non-compact times non-compact, compact times non-compact, etc. So we have 4 different behaviours to analyze for every pseudo-differential operator defined on M . This is not something we would like.

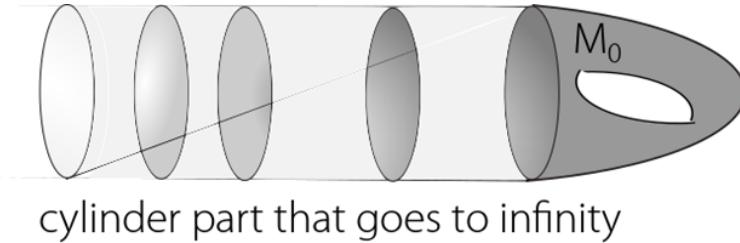
To summarize the analytical side, we have the following chart:

A dictionary on smoothness on manifolds

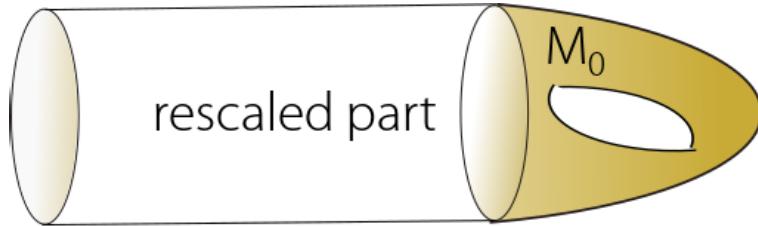


Therefore we want to convert non-compact case to the compact case. We cannot really convert a non-compact manifold to a compact manifold, as the two are topologically different. But we can compactify it after putting a cap after re-scaling using an exponential map:

This is the manifold before (the disks would extend to infinity):



and this is the manifold after rescaling:



To do it we use a change of variable:

$$x = e^t \in (0, 1), t \in M = \mathbb{R}^- = (-\infty, 0) \quad (136)$$

This transformed the infinite region

$$(-\infty, t_0) \rightarrow (0, x_0) \quad (137)$$

Discussion. Now we can define this rigorously:

DEFINITION 4. Let $M = M_0 \cup Y \times (-\infty, 0]$, Let $X = M_0 \cup Y \times [0, 1]$ under the rescaling map. After compactification we have $X' = M_0 \cup Y \times [0, 1]$.

Discussion. Topologically there is not much happening at here, $M \cong X$ is obvious; and X, X' only differ by the cap. To recover M to just need to let $M = X/\partial X$. But geometrically there is a huge difference. To see this let us consider D again. We let

$$D = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(\partial_t + A) = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(x\partial_x + A) \quad (138)$$

Here by chain rule we have

$$\partial_t \phi = \frac{\partial x}{\partial t} \partial_x \phi \quad (139)$$

$$= e^t \partial_x \phi \quad (140)$$

$$= x \partial_x \phi \quad (141)$$

$$\rightarrow \partial_t = x \partial_x \quad (142)$$

analogously we have

$$dx = \frac{\partial x}{\partial t} dt \quad (143)$$

$$= xdt \quad (144)$$

$$\rightarrow \frac{dx}{x} = dt \quad (145)$$

Therefore geometrically things have changed. For example the metric is now given by

$$g = dt^2 + g_y \leftrightarrow \left(\frac{dx}{x}\right)^2 + g_y^2 \quad (146)$$

Discussion. A natural question is whether the index of D is not changed under such a transformation. This is asked by Adam. Prof. Loya answered in affirmative. In short, by using this transformation we have a new dictionary:

Conditions on $D, \phi(t) \leftrightarrow$ Conditions on $D, \phi(x)$ being Fredholm, L^2 , etc

Similarly, we have:

$$D : H^\infty(M, E) \rightarrow H^\infty(M, F) \leftrightarrow D : H_b^\infty(X, E) \rightarrow H_b^\infty(X, F)$$

and earlier we have concluded that (APS theorem):

THEOREM 7. The index of a Dirac operator with appropriate boundary conditions on M is given by

$$Ind D = \int_M^b AS - \frac{1}{2} \eta(0)$$

In this setting the same theorem would hold, but mind that with $x = e^t$ the regularization now takes x^z instead. This is important: The index formulas for (D, x) on X correspond to index formula for (D, t) on M .

Discussion. We now go back to philosophy. We can think after rescaling we essentially attached M with a collar. So the essential question is how the collar compactification works versus (non-compact) cylinder. The cylinder gives us difficulty because if we want to let D be Fredholm, we often need to impose extra boundary conditions. For example, the well known Dirichlet boundary condition dictates that $Du = v, u|_{\partial M} = 0$, etc. For \mathbb{R}^2 this can be solved with separation of variables. But at M in general it is not explicitly solvable because D can no longer be elliptic on the boundary, and we would need so called *non-local conditions*. For example in this case we could want

$$B(u|_{\partial M}) = 0, B \in \Psi^0$$

Discussion. Let us go back to the case discussed earlier. Let

$$P = D^2 + \epsilon^2, P^{-1} = \int e^{i(t-t')\cdot\tau} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} d\tau dt' \quad (147)$$

and let $M = [0, \infty)^2 = \mathbb{R}^{2,2} = [0, \infty)_b^2$ discussed earlier. If we make the change of variable, then we would have

$$P^{-1} = \int e^{i(\log(x) - \log(x'))} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} d\tau \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (148)$$

$$= \int e^{i \log(\frac{x}{x'}) \tau} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} d\tau \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (149)$$

$$= \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} d\tau, z = \log(\cot(\theta)) \quad (150)$$

where the last line comes from the fact we are using the kernel.

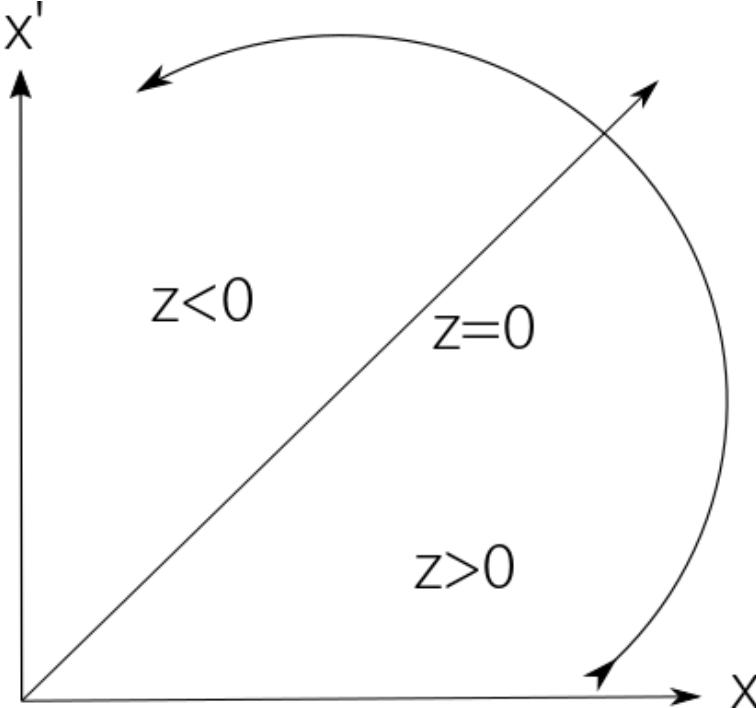
Discussion. We now observe the map

$$F : (0, \frac{\pi}{2}) \rightarrow (-\infty, \infty) : \theta \rightarrow z = \log(\cot(\theta))_z \quad (151)$$

can be visualized as follows:

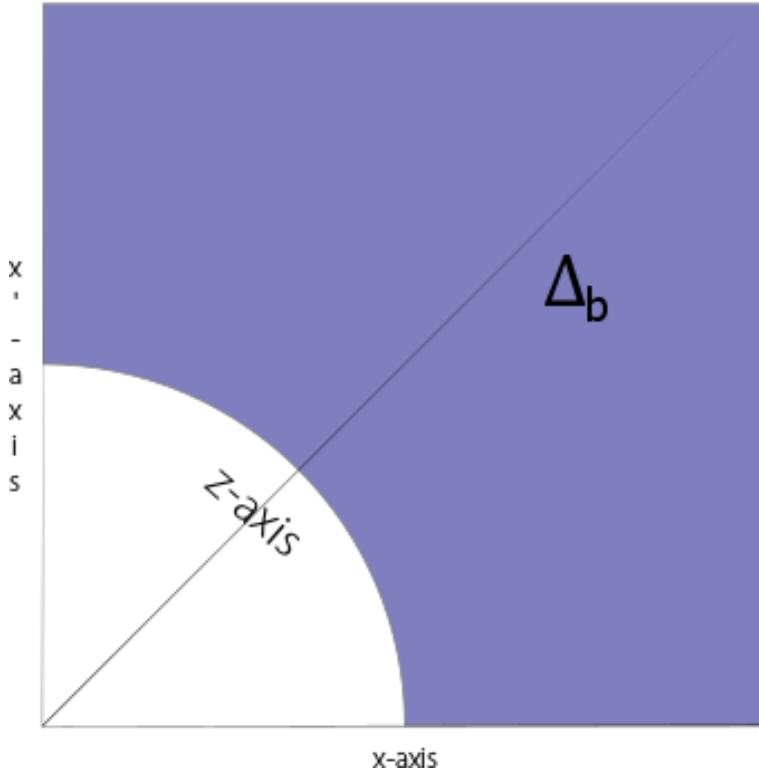
$$(x, x') \rightarrow \theta \rightarrow \text{slope} \rightarrow \frac{1}{\text{slope}} \xrightarrow{\log} z \quad (152)$$

Correspondingly we have the following diagram:



Now instead of working with (r, θ) on $[\mathbb{R}^{2,2}, 0] \cong [0, \infty)_r \times [0, \frac{\Pi}{2}]_\theta$, we can actually let (r, z) to be the coordinates. And it is clear that now z is the normal coordinate for Δ_b equal to $z = 0$. Thus we have the following diagram:

The blow up of $\mathbb{R}^{2,2}$



Now the transformation made $\mathcal{U} = [\mathbb{R}^{2,2}, 0] \cong [0, \infty)_r \times (-\infty, \infty)_z$. We can now re-interpret P^{-1} in terms of conormal distribution we learned last semester:

$$P^{-1}|_{\mathcal{U}} = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-2} d\tau d\mu, \mu = \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (153)$$

In other words we now regard μ as a density. We want to know what is the order of its principal symbol:

LEMMA 6.

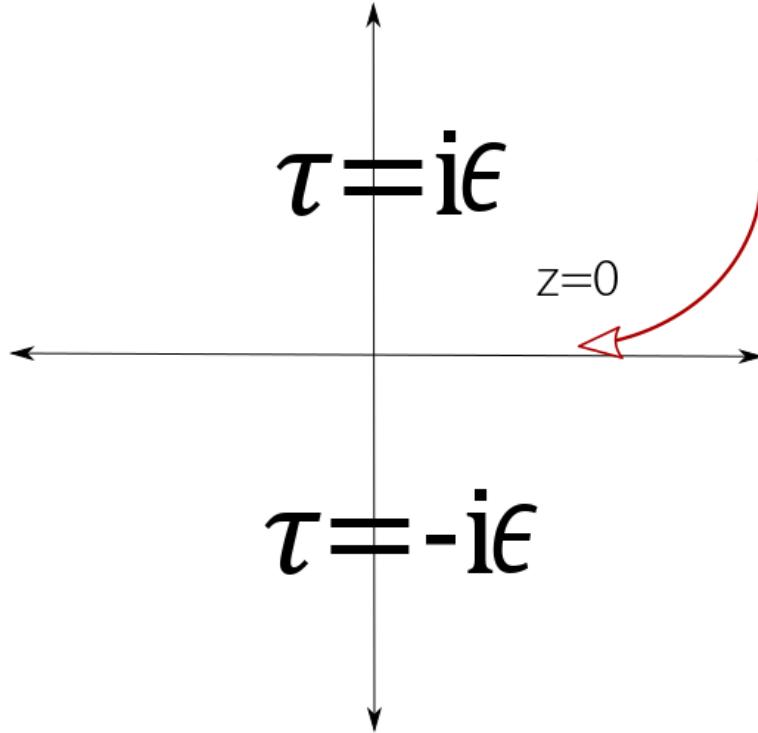
$$a(r, z, \tau) = (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-2} \in S^{-2} \quad (154)$$

Proof. This is ‘clear’ as we are working with inverse of a polynomial. \square

Discussion. We are naturally concerned what happens when $\theta = 0$ and $\theta = \frac{\pi}{2}$. Now observe that we have

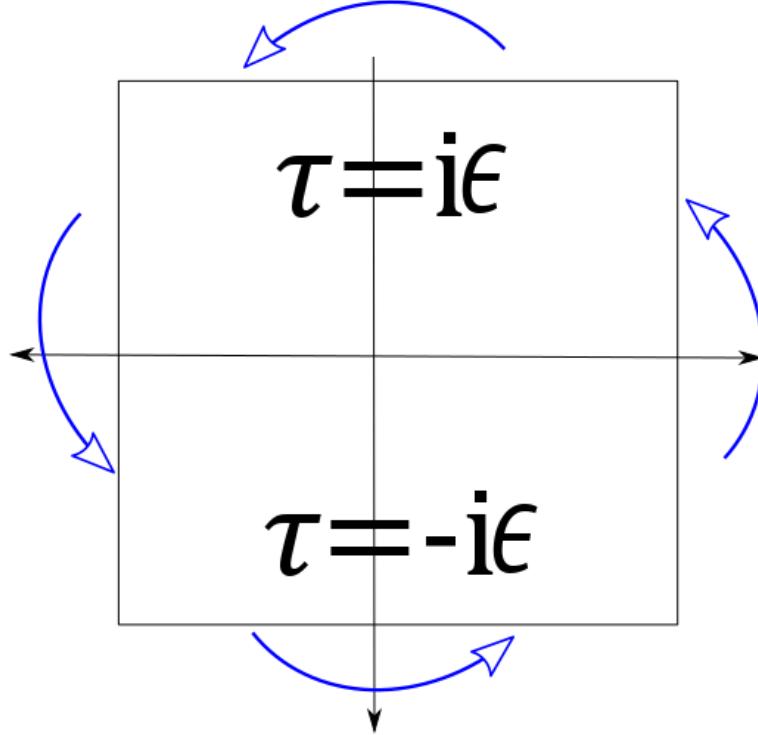
$$P^{-1}|_{\mathcal{U}} = \frac{i}{2\pi i} \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} (\tau + i\epsilon)^{-1} (\tau - i\epsilon)^{-1} d\tau d\mu, \mu = \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (155)$$

Notice that we have $iz(a + ib) = -zb + iza$. Therefore the integral has exponential decay and is well defined. Its only singularities are when $\tau = \pm i\epsilon$, see the diagram:



Therefore we can evaluate its kernel using a contour integral and let the four sides to go to infinity so that the boundary terms vanishes. In doing so we are fixing z and integrating over τ . This integral can also be evaluated via other means, like differentiation under integral sign. Here is the diagram for the contour integral:

The contour integral



Now calculating the residue we get

$$P^{-1}(\tau, z) = \begin{cases} e^{-z\epsilon} * \frac{1}{2\epsilon} & \text{if } z > 0 \\ e^{z\epsilon} * \frac{1}{2\epsilon} & \text{if } z < 0. \end{cases} \quad (156)$$

Recall that we have $z = \log(\cot[\theta])$ in the beginning. Therefore $e^z = \cot[\theta]$. Shifting z into θ we have:

$$P^{-1} = \begin{cases} \frac{\tan(\theta)^{\epsilon}}{2\epsilon} & \text{if } 0 \leq \theta < \frac{\pi}{4} \\ \frac{\cot(\theta)^{\epsilon}}{2\epsilon} & \text{if } \frac{\pi}{4} \leq \theta \leq \frac{\pi}{2} \end{cases} \quad (157)$$

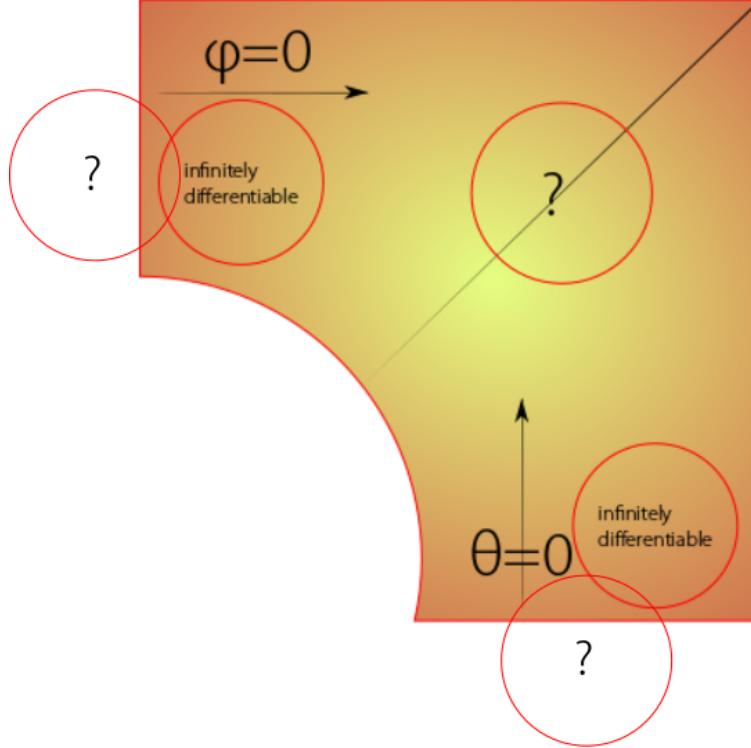
Now by elementary calculus we have

$$\tan[\theta] \sim \theta f(\theta), \cot[\theta] \sim (\frac{\pi}{2} - \theta) g(\theta), f, g \in C^\infty, f(0), g(0) = 1 \quad (158)$$

and we can regard $\theta, \phi = \frac{\pi}{2} - \theta$ as local coordinates near the boundary of $\mathcal{U} = [\mathbb{R}^{2,2}, 0]$. So we can re-write P^{-1} as

$$P^{-1} = \begin{cases} \theta^\epsilon \tilde{f}(\theta) & \text{if } 0 \leq \theta < \frac{\pi}{4} \\ \phi^\epsilon \tilde{g}(\phi) & \text{if } 0 \leq \phi < \frac{\pi}{4} \end{cases}, \tilde{f}(\theta) = f(\theta)^\epsilon, \tilde{g}(\phi) = g(\phi)^\epsilon \quad (159)$$

We comment that P^{-1} is not a smooth function on the whole space. Indeed we have the following diagram:



From the diagram we can see that P^{-1} is infinitely differentiable near the two sides, as we have the expression $\phi^\epsilon * C^\infty(\phi)$ or $\theta^\epsilon * C^\infty(\phi)$ available. But this expression is not available in the region vertical to the diagonal and on the two sides. This is also clear from the perspective of conormal distribution.

DEFINITION 5. We now write $P^{-1} \in \Psi_b^{-2,\epsilon}$, where -2 denotes the order of the $b - \Psi DO$, and ϵ denotes the *order of vanishing*.

Example 7.

$$E = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{\tau \in \mathbb{R}} e^{-(x-x')\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} i\sigma d\tau \quad (160)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2\pi} p(x)p(x') \int e^{(x-x')\tau} (i\tau + A)^{-1} i\sigma d\tau \quad (161)$$

This is a familiar example. In other words the kernel of E is $(i\tau + A)^{-1}$. Therefore $E \in \Psi^{-1}(X)$. Similarly we have $e^{-tD^+D^-} \in \Psi^{-\infty,\infty}(X)$.

DEFINITION 6. We now define $\Psi^{m,\epsilon}(X)$ rigorously by

$$\Psi^{m,\epsilon}(X) = I^m(M_b^2, \Delta_b) \quad (162)$$

and the ϵ index means we can write the kernel as

$$h(\theta) + r^\epsilon h(r, \theta) \quad (163)$$

on $[0, 1]_r \times [0, \frac{\pi}{2}]_\theta$. A good exercise is to show the exponential decay quality of P^{-1} from the ϵ term.

4 Lecture 4:Geometry of manifold with corners

Recall from last time that we discussed

$$P^{-1} = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int e^{(t-t')\cdot\tau} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} d\tau, t \in (-\infty, 0) \quad (164)$$

Now using the transformation $x = e^t, x' = e^{t'}$ we change it into

$$P^{-1} = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int e^{i\log(\frac{x'}{x})} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} d\tau, x, x' \in (0, 1) \quad (165)$$

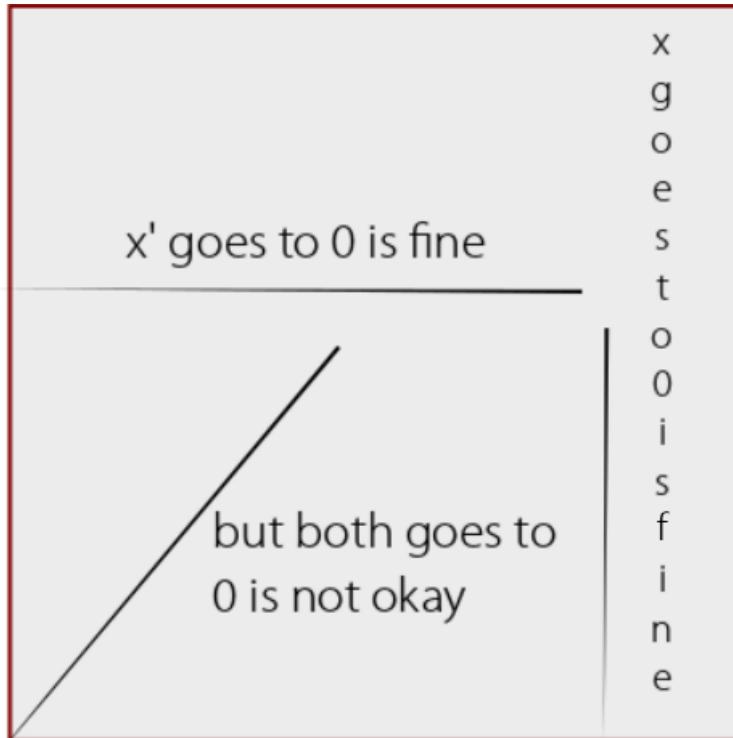
We recall that the space we are working with is

$$X^2 = [0, \infty)^2 \quad (166)$$

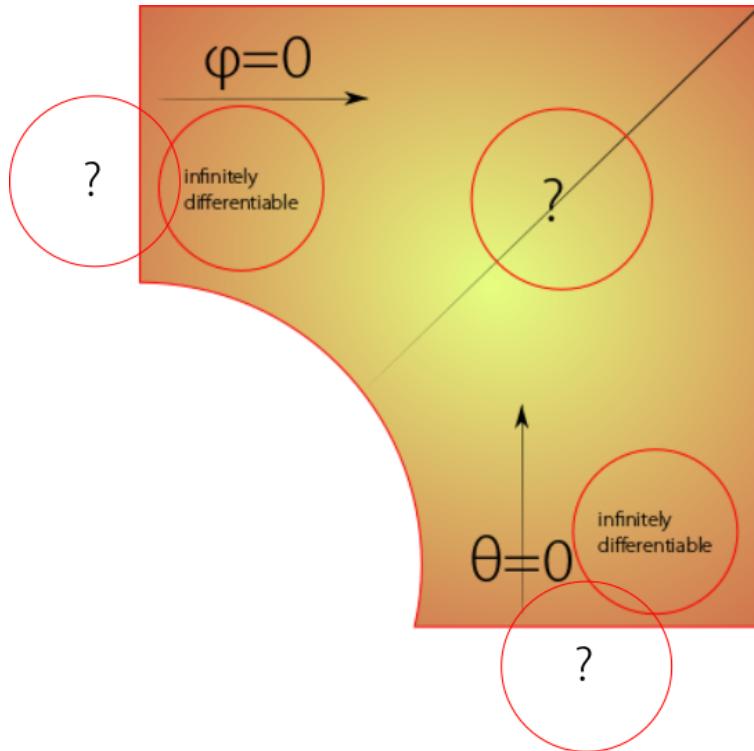
The main issue as we noticed last time is P^{-1} is smooth when $x \rightarrow 0$ or $x' \rightarrow 0$, as we can tell the term $\log(\frac{x'}{x})$ goes to infinity either way and the integral vanishes via Riemann-Lesbegue lemma. But it is not smooth when x, x' both goes to 0 in the same time.

REMARK 7. If $x = x'$ then $t = t'$, and the integral still exists as the exponential term is 1. What is exactly bad about it?

Discussion. This corresponds to the bad behaviour of P^{-1} near the point $(0, 0)$ as we can see from the diagram:



There is a treatise on this topic by Elmar Schrohe called SG-pseudo-differential operators. To resolve this problem Melrose introduced polar coordinates to blow up the origin. Now we have the following picture from last time :



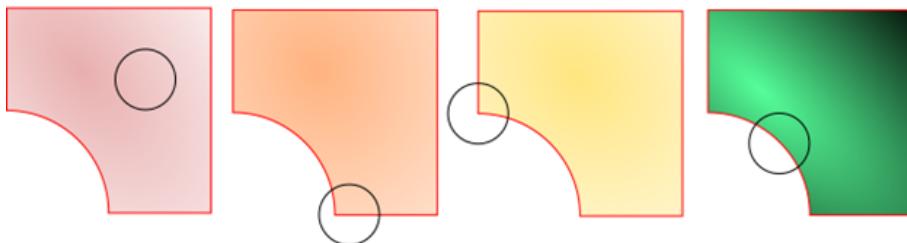
The goal for today is to discuss blow-up and manifold with corners in general as well as the so called *b*-vector fields.

DEFINITION 7. A n -dimensional **general manifold with corners** is a paracompact, Hausdorff, topological space such that for each $p \in X$, there exists an open set $\mathcal{U} \subseteq X$ and a homeomorphism $F : \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n,k}$ such that $F(p) = 0$. We further require these coordinate patches to be compatible. The space locally is a product of half intervals.

DEFINITION 8. Here $n - k$ is called the **codimension** of the manifold at p .

Example 8. We recall the earlier example from last class:

4 different types of neighborhoods on $\mathbb{R}^{2,2}$



For the red one the neighborhood is locally \mathbb{R}^2 , while for the orange one the neighborhood is locally $[0, \infty) \times [0, \infty)$. The codimension for the red one is 0, for the orange one is 2, and so on. Similarly the dented circle can be viewed as $\mathbb{S}^1 \cap [0, \infty)^2$.

Example 9. Here is a very famous example, a so called “tear drop”.



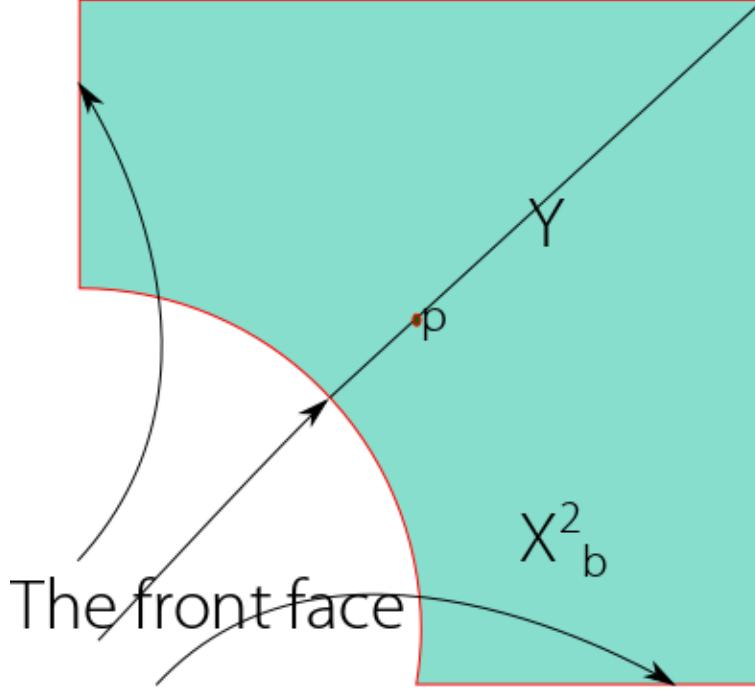
The tear drop is an example of a **tied manifold** as the boundary tied around a point. If we analyse the geometry of the tear drop, in the inside near any point the neighborhood is given by \mathbb{R}^2 , and on the boundary it is given by $[0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}$. On the corner it is of the form $[0, \infty)^2$.

Why this is a canonical example? The *bad part* of the tear-drop is that its boundary hypersurface is no longer a submanifold with corners, and nor is it a finite union of submanifold with corners. We want to avoid this kind of phenomenon from happening in future. We need a definition of a submanifold:

DEFINITION 9. A submanifold $Y \subseteq X$ is a subset such that $\forall p \in Y$, there exists a coordinate patch $F : \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n_1, k_1} \times \mathbb{R}^{n_2, k_2}$ and it satisfies

$$F : \mathcal{U} \cap Y \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n_1, k_1} \times \{0\} \quad (167)$$

Example 10. Let us consider the familiar example:



Here $X_b^2 = [0, \infty)_r \times [0, \frac{\pi}{2}]_\theta$, and $Y = [0, \infty) \times \frac{\pi}{4}$. If we choose local coordinates $z = \theta - \frac{\pi}{4}$, then clearly we have

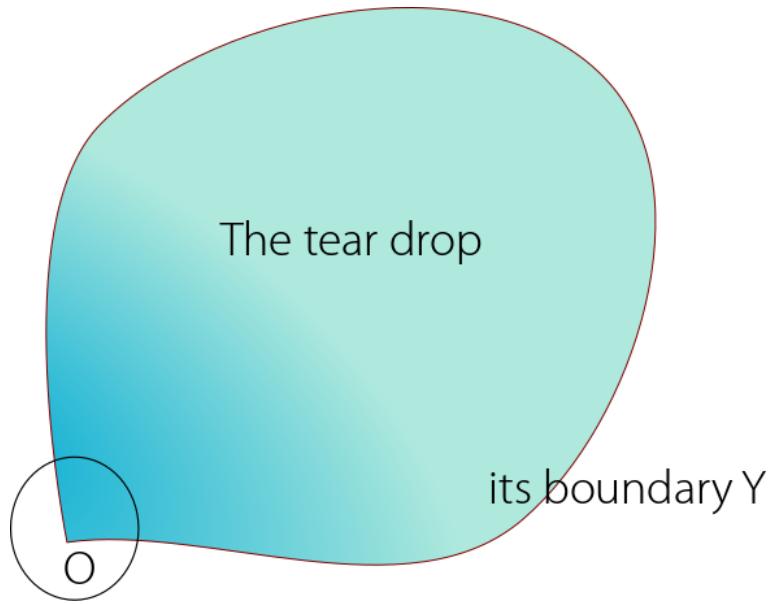
$$F : \mathcal{U} \rightarrow [0, \infty) \times (-\frac{\pi}{4}, \frac{\pi}{4}) = \mathbb{R}^{1,1} \times \mathbb{R}^1, F|_Y = [0, \infty) \times \{0\}_z \quad (168)$$

Therefore Y is a submanifold of X_b^2 . Similarly we may analyze the *front face*. The front face is the union of three boundary submanifolds. The quarter circle boundary equal to $\{0\} \times [0, \frac{\pi}{2}]$, and the vertical/horizontal boundary equal to $\{0\} \times [0, \infty)$ or $[0, \infty) \times \{0\}$ respectively. This is *nice* as we can properly analyze it piece by piece!

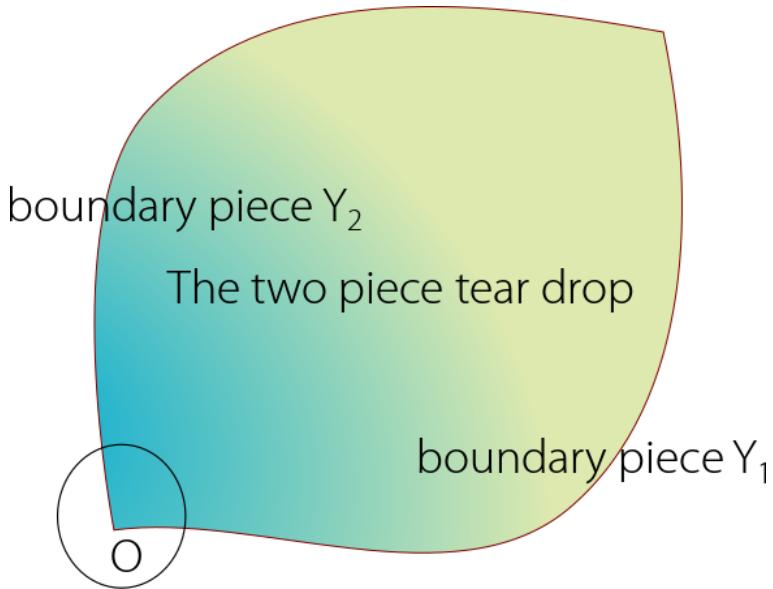
Example 11. Let us return to the tear drop example: If we regard a neighborhood near the singular point of the tear drop as $\mathbb{R}^{2,2}$, then we have

$$F|_{Y \cap \mathcal{O}} \rightarrow \{x_1 = 0\} \cup \{x_2 = 0\} \quad (169)$$

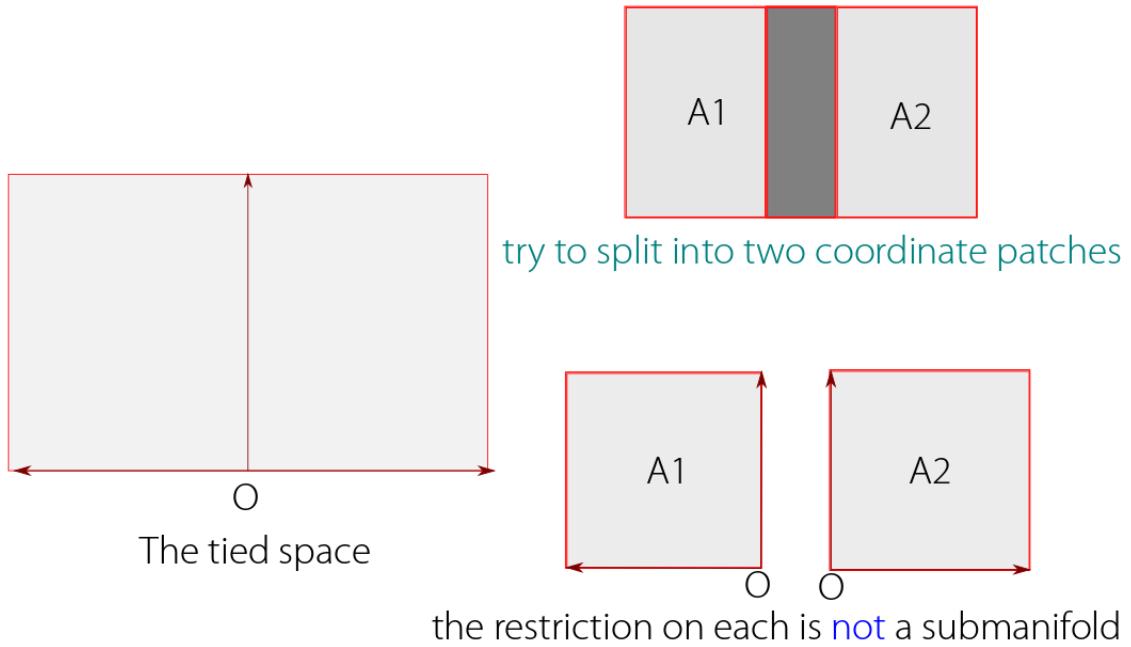
In particular it is not of the form $\mathbb{R}^{n,k}$. This is not what we wanted because Y is one piece only, and it is not of form $\mathbb{R}^{n,k}$. If Y is given by the union of two pieces then this is actually okay. This is a bit hard to believe, and let us see it via the diagram:



and the two piece tear drop:



Example 12. To make it even simpler, let us consider another example provided by Prof. Loya:

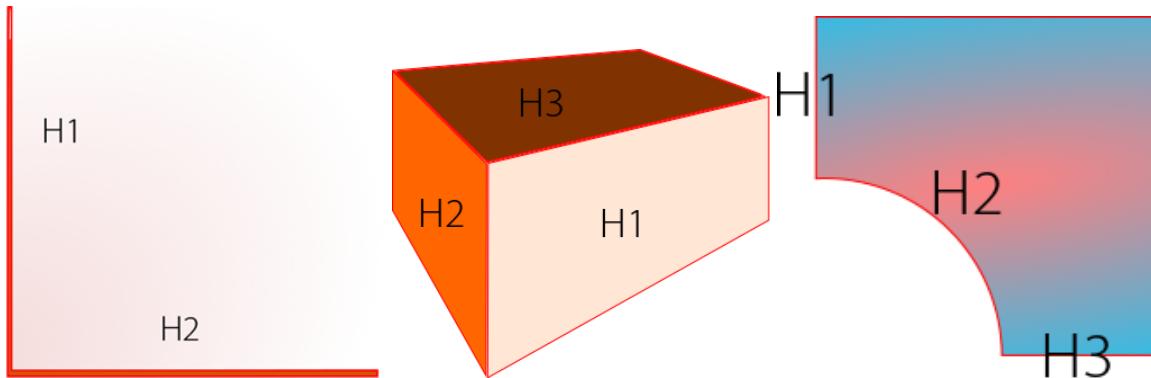


Discussion. The above discussion motivates the following definitions:

DEFINITION 10. A boundary hypersurface H of a general manifold with corners is a codimensional 1 subset such that $H \subset \partial X$.

DEFINITION 11. A manifold with corners is a general manifold with corners such that ∂X is the union of finitely many boundary pieces.

Example 13. Let us see some elementary examples: The first is $\mathbb{R}^{2,2}$, the second is \mathbb{D}^3 , the third is X_b^2 :



Discussion. Hence forth we only work with manifolds with corners. We want to define the cotangent bundle on X . Here is the motivation: Let $f : \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. Now if

$p \in \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$f(x) \approx f(p) + \frac{df}{dx}(p)dx \quad (170)$$

In other words, we can approximate $f(x) - f(p)$ via:

$$f(x) \approx f(p) + df + O(|x - p|^2) \quad (171)$$

We can use this to establish an equivalence relationship. Let $p \in \mathbb{R}$, then

$$f \sim g \leftrightarrow f - g \text{ vanishes at second order} \approx O(x - p)^2 \quad (172)$$

Now let $C_p = \{f \in C^\infty(\mathbb{R}) | f(p) = 0\}$. Then we may define $T_p^*(\mathbb{R})$ by

DEFINITION 12.

$$T_p^*(\mathbb{R}) = C_p / \sim \quad (173)$$

Formally for all $f \in C^\infty(\mathbb{R})$, we have $[f - f(p)]_p = df_p$. We observe that

$$df_p = [\frac{df}{dx}(p)(x - p)]_p \quad (174)$$

$$= \frac{df}{dx}(p)[x - p]_p \quad (175)$$

$$= \frac{df}{dx}(p)dx_p \quad (176)$$

Therefore formally we have

$$df = \frac{df}{dx} * dx \quad (177)$$

DEFINITION 13. If X is a manifold with corners and $p \in X$, we have

$$C_p = \{f \in C^\infty(X) | f(p) = 0\} \quad (178)$$

and we introduce the same equivalence relationship:

$$f \sim g \leftrightarrow f - g \text{ vanishes at second order} \approx O(x - p)^2 \quad (179)$$

Then we define T^*X, TX by

$$T^*X = \bigcup_{p \in M} T_p^*X, T(X) = (T^*X)^* \quad (180)$$

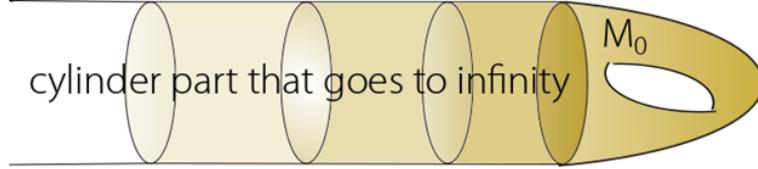
Example 14. If \mathcal{U} is a coordinate neighborhood of X , then we have $\mathcal{U} \cong \mathbb{R}^{n,k}$. Now for all $p \in \mathcal{U}$, we have

$$\alpha \in T_p^*X \leftrightarrow \alpha = \sum a_i dx_i + \sum b_i dy_i, a_i, b_i \in \mathbb{R} \quad (181)$$

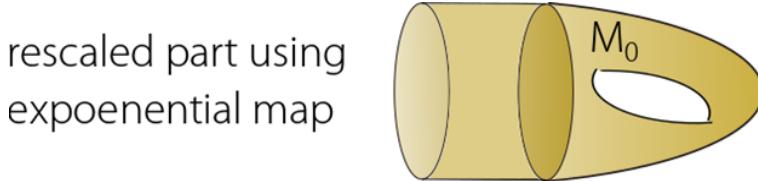
as well as

$$v \in T_p X \leftrightarrow v = \sum a_i \partial_{x_i} + \sum b_i \partial_{y_i}, a_i, b_i \in \mathbb{R} \quad (182)$$

Discussion. We now switch back to the cylindrical view point:



as well as the rescaling we did:



Earlier the cylindrical part is of the form $Y \times (-\infty, 0]_t$. Use rescaling with $x = e^t$, we have the vector field isomorphism:

$$\partial_t \rightarrow x \partial_x, \partial_{y_i} \rightarrow \partial_{y_i} \quad (183)$$

The question is how to make sense of terms like $x \partial_x$ as a vector field. We think them geometrically. Notice that we have

$$\text{span}\{x \partial_x, \partial_{y_i}\} = \{v \in C^\infty(X, TX) : v|_{\partial X} \in TY\} \quad (184)$$

This motivates us to define an important space, the space of all such vector fields:

DEFINITION 14. If X is a manifold with corners, then we define

$$V_b(X) = \{v \in C^\infty(X, TX) \mid \forall \text{ boundary hypersurface } H, v|_H \in C^\infty(H, TH)\} \quad (185)$$

Let us see this via an example:

Example 15. If $\mathcal{U} \cong \mathbb{R}^{n,k}$ is the image of a patch, then $V_b(X)$ is locally spanned by

$$x_1 \partial_{x_1} \cdots x_k \partial_{x_k}, \partial_{y_1} \cdots \partial_{y_{n-k}} \quad (186)$$

because we have

$$v \in V_b(\mathcal{U}) \rightarrow v = \sum_{i=1}^k a_i \partial_{x_i} + \sum_{j=1}^{n-k} b_j \partial_{y_j}, a_i|_{x_i=0} = 0 \quad (187)$$

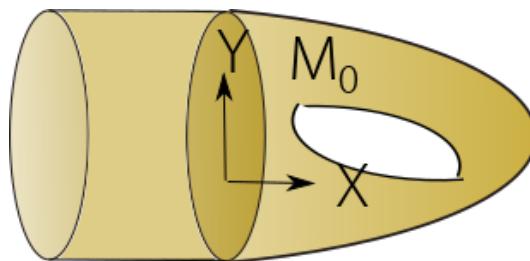
Therefore using intermediate value theorem we get $a_i = x_i a'_i$ at the origin and (186) holds. But we still have difficulty on how to define principal symbol rigorous. This will be addressed in Lecture 5.

5 Lecture 5: The b -category invented by Melrose

This time we will talk about bTX and bT^*X , blow ups, b-differential operators. We will discuss b - Ψ DOS next week.

Let us go back to our canonical example. Let

$$D = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(x\partial_x + D_y), D_y = i\partial_y \quad (188)$$



Now a typical tangent vector field near the boundary is of the form

$$v = \{x\partial_x, \partial_y\} \in C^\infty(X, TX), v|_{x=0} = v|_{\partial_x} \in C^\infty(\partial X, T\partial X) \quad (189)$$

This motivates us to define $V_b(X)$ in Definition 14. Let us see more examples. Let $X = \mathbb{R}^{2,2}$, then it has boundary $x_i = 0$:



Now we have

$$V_b(X) = \{v = a_1(x)\partial_{x_1} + a_2(x)\partial_{x_2} \mid \forall H_i, v|_{H_i} \in C^\infty(H_i, TH_i)\} \quad (190)$$

Now similar to (187) we have

$$v|_{x_1=0} = a_1(0, x_2)\partial_{x_1} + a_2(0, x_2)\partial_{x_2} \quad (191)$$

We know that $a_1(0, x_2) = 0$, Therefore since $a_1(x_1, x_2) \in C^\infty(X)$, via intermediate value theorem we have near $x_1 = 0$, $a_1(x_1, x_2) = x_1\tilde{a}_1(x)$. Similar reasoning conclude that $a_2(x) = x_2\tilde{a}_2(x)$. Now we conclude that

$$\therefore v \in V_b(X) \Leftrightarrow v = x_1\tilde{a}_1(x)\partial_{x_1} + x_2\tilde{a}_2(x)\partial_{x_2}, a_1, a_2 \in C^\infty(X) \quad (192)$$

In general $V_b(X)$ is introduced because we want to study manifolds with corners.

Discussion. For us to analyze $\mathbb{R}^{2,2}$ we can envision us attaching to cylinders such that $\mathbb{R}^{2,2} \rightarrow (0, 1]^2$. This can be done via a double change of variables:

$$x_1 = e^{t_1}, x_2 = e^{t_2}, \partial_{t_i} \rightarrow x_i\partial_{x_i}, \partial_{y_i} \rightarrow \partial_{y_i} \quad (193)$$

In general if we want to study a manifold with multi-cylindrical ends, it is equivalent to study of its compatification into a manifold with corners with compatification of b -differential operators.

Example 16. Let us consider $X = \mathbb{R}^2$ considered as attaching two cylinders to $\mathbb{R}^{2,2} = (-\infty, 0]^2$. Then after compatification we get I^2 :

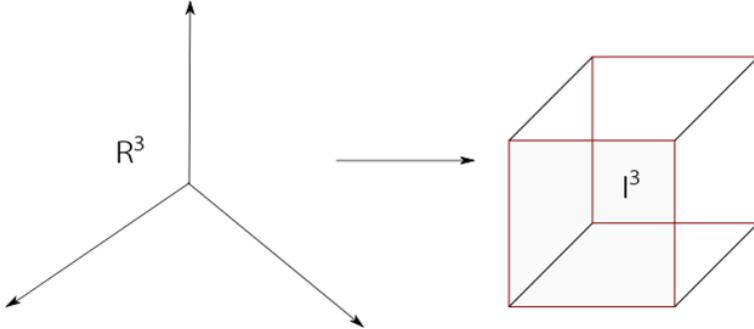


In particular we have an associated map of vector fields:

$$\partial_{t_1} \rightarrow (x_1 + 1)(x_1 - 1)\partial_{x_1}, \partial_{t_2} \rightarrow (x_2 + 1)(x_2 - 1)\partial_{x_2} \quad (194)$$

which we get analogous to what we did earlier. These vector fields span $V_b(I^2)$ after the transformation. A natural question is why there is a product $(x_1 + 1)(x_1 - 1)$ in equation 194. But this is clear from the fact that I^2 has $x_1 = \pm 1$ as its boundary. The same phenomeon clearly extends to \mathbb{R}^3 :

Example 17. Here is the analogous picture for $\mathbb{R}^3 \rightarrow I^3$:



Notice that it is vital that we need the axis to be 90 degree apart from each other. This is because we want to have the metric given by

$$dt_1^2 + dt_2^2 + dt_3^2 \rightarrow \left(\frac{dx_1}{x_1}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dx_2}{x_2}\right)^2 + \left(\frac{dx_3}{x_3}\right)^2 \quad (195)$$

And in general we can use it to generalize APS paper:

$$\sum_{j=1}^k dt_j^2 + g_y \rightarrow \sum_{j=1}^k \frac{1}{i} \sigma_j \partial_{t_j} + A_y \quad (196)$$

Discussion. We shall now discuss the *b-differential operators*, which is always modelled by a cylinder. Recall that a differential operator P of order m on M can be expressed by

$$P = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|=m} a_{\alpha\beta} \partial_t^\alpha \partial_y^\beta \quad (197)$$

and its symbol is given by

$$\sigma(P) : T^*(M) \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \quad (198)$$

such that its m -order principal symbol is given by

$$\sigma_m(P)(\xi_1 dt + \sum \xi_j dy_j) = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|=m} a_{\alpha\beta}(t_1, y) (i\xi_1)^\alpha (i\xi_2)^\beta, y = (\xi_2 \cdots \xi_n) \quad (199)$$

This is the standard definition of the principal symbol. We want to study this on X , which is a compatified version of M . We want to define

$$P \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X), P : C^\infty(X) \rightarrow C^\infty(X) \quad (200)$$

Now use a change of coordinates, we have:

$$P = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|=m} a_{\alpha\beta} (x \partial_x)^\alpha \partial_y^\beta \quad (201)$$

and we can try to analyze it using equation (199): We have

$$\sigma_m(P)(\xi_1 \frac{dx}{x} + \sum \xi_j dy_j) = \sum a_{\alpha\beta}(x, y)(i\xi_1)^\alpha(i\xi_2)^\beta \quad (202)$$

The main question is whether this is still well-defined. Of course we have to prove this. However we face a conceptual difficulty. We know that

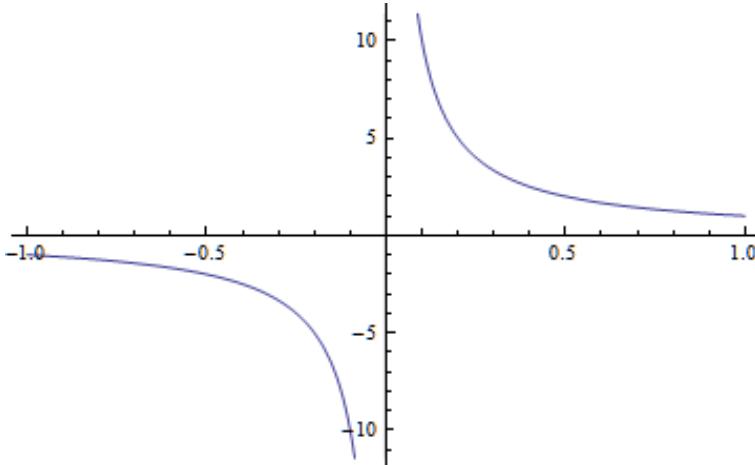
$$\text{span}\{dt, dy_1 \cdots dy_n\} = T_p^*(M) \quad (203)$$

But is it true that we have

$$\text{span}\left\{\frac{dx}{x}, dy_1 \cdots dy_n\right\} = T_p^*(X)? \quad (204)$$

It turns out that we need to work with a new space. To define this space, let us recall how to form a vector bundle using given sections:

Example 18. Let $f(x) = \frac{1}{x}$, we want a line bundle over \mathbb{R} such that $f(x) = \frac{1}{x}$ is a global section of the line bundle V . The trouble is $f(x)$ is not really well-defined at $x = 0$ and we have a singularity point there:



We want to use a trick to treat $f(x)$ as a whole and avoid the singularity point. For all $p \in \mathbb{R}$, let us formally define

$$F = \{a(x)f(x) | a \in C^\infty(\mathbb{R})\}, \tilde{F}_p = \{a(x)f(x) | a(p) = 0\} \quad (205)$$

and then we can define V_p point-wise by

$$V_p = F / \tilde{F}_p \quad (206)$$

This is another genius invention by Melrose, as no one else has realized this, including prominent people like Wolfgang Scholtz. In fact, we have an isomorphism given by the evaluation map:

$$V_p \cong \mathbb{R} : a(x)f(x) \rightarrow a(p)[f] \quad (207)$$

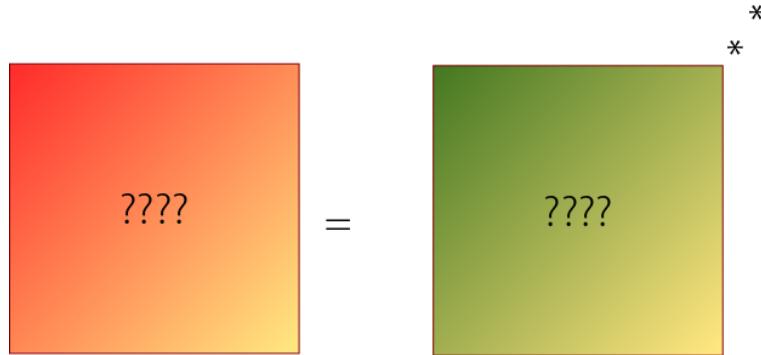
because the difference of two elements in the same class is 0:

$$a(p) = b(p) \rightarrow (a - b)(x)f(x) \in \tilde{F}_p \rightarrow a \sim b \quad (208)$$

Therefore the map is injective, and it is clearly surjective. So it is an isomorphism. Thus $[f]$ gives the global section of the vector bundle $V = \{\cup V_p\}$. In short, we get around the singularity issue by considering F , where $1 = x * \frac{1}{x} \in F$, $x = a(x)$ is still defined algebraically at $x = 0$.

It is clear that the choice of $\frac{1}{x}$ is not important at here, any other function like x^{10} or $x^{3/5}$ can work with no difference. But after all we want $\frac{dx}{x}, dy_1 \cdots dy_n$ be a local trivialization of a vector bundle. So how to construct it?

Example 19. We approach this problem by dualization, as direct construct is somewhat difficult. In other words we want to construct the space of vector fields spanned by $(x\partial_x, \partial_{y_n})$, then flip back to its dual space. We want to construct a vector bundle such that elements in $V_b(X)$ are the sections of the vector bundle:



DEFINITION 15. Let $p \in X$, let $\mathcal{V}_p(X)$ defined by:

$$\mathcal{V}_p(X) = \left\{ \sum_{\text{finite}} a_i v_i \mid a_i \in C^\infty(X), v_i \in V_b(X), a_i(p) = 0 \right\} \quad (209)$$

then we define ${}^b TX$ by:

$${}^b TX_p = V_b(X)/\mathcal{V}_p(X), {}^b TX = \bigcup_{p \in X} {}^b TX_p \quad (210)$$

Example 20. It is important to notice that a different space

$$U_b(X)_p = \{av \mid a \in C^\infty(X), a(p) = 0, v \in V_b(X)\} \quad (211)$$

does not work because this is not even a vector space.

Discussion. Now by definition we have $[x\partial_x]_p, [\partial y_j]_p$ forms a basis of bTX_p . Thus a section near ∂X is of the form

$$v = \sum a x \partial_x + \sum b_j \partial_{y_j}, a, b_j \in C^\infty \quad (212)$$

We proceed to define the b -cotangent bundle ${}^bTX^*$:

DEFINITION 16. ${}^bTX^*$ is the dual space of bTX . Now if $p \in \partial X$, then $\{\frac{dx}{x}, dy_i\}$ span ${}^bTX^*$ near p .

Discussion. We may finally define the principal symbol rigorously:

DEFINITION 17. For all $P \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X)$, we have

$$\sigma_m(P) : {}^bTX^* \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \quad (213)$$

defined by

$$\forall P, \xi, P = \sum a_{\alpha\beta} (x\partial_x)^\alpha \partial_y^\beta, \xi = \xi_1 \frac{dx}{x} + \sum \xi_j dy_j \quad (214)$$

we have

$${}^b\sigma_m(P)(\xi) = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|=m} (i\xi(x\partial_x))^\alpha (i\xi(\partial_y))^\beta = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|=m} (i\xi_1)^\alpha (i\xi_{2\dots n})^\beta \quad (215)$$

Discussion. We now want to define b -operators in general as well as b -densities. This is in general not so easy as we want them to be coordinate invariant. Again let us see this through an example:

Example 21. Let V be a finite dimensional \mathbb{R} -vector space. We recall that we defined $\Omega^2(V)$ by

$$\Omega^2(V) = \{a|\omega|^2, a \in \mathbb{R}, \omega \in \wedge^n(V)\} \quad (216)$$

The ones that are important to us is when $a = 1$, and we define $\Omega^1 V = \Omega(V)$. This showed up when we integrate:

$$\int f(x) dx_1 \cdots dx_n, dx_1 \cdots dx_n = |dx_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge dx_n| \in \Omega^1(T_p^*\mathbb{R}^n) \quad (217)$$

We have the following theorem:

THEOREM 8. The following statement holds:

•

$$\Omega^\alpha(V) \otimes \Omega^\beta(V) = \Omega^{\alpha+\beta}(V) \quad (218)$$

$$(\Omega^{-\alpha} V)^* = \Omega^\alpha(V) \quad (219)$$

$$\Omega^0(V) \cong \mathbb{R} \quad (220)$$

$$\Omega^\alpha(V \oplus W) = \Omega^\alpha(V) \otimes \Omega^\alpha(W) \quad (221)$$

$$(\Omega^\alpha V)^* = \Omega^{-\alpha}(V) = \Omega^\alpha(V^*) \quad (222)$$

Proof. For the proof of (218,220,221) it suffice to use a basis of V and expand out all the terms. For a proof of (219, 222), notice that we have the evaluation map

$$f : \langle a, b \rangle \rightarrow a * b \quad (223)$$

this finishes the proof. \square

DEFINITION 18. For now though, let X be a manifold with corners, let V be a vector bundle over X . Then we have

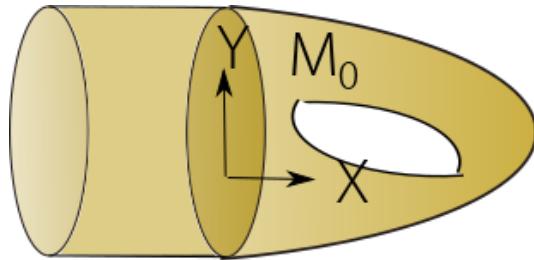
$$\Omega^\alpha(V) = \bigcup_{p \in X} \Omega^\alpha(V_p) \quad (224)$$

In particular, let $V = {}^b T^* X$, then we have

$${}^b \Omega^\alpha(X) = \Omega^\alpha({}^b TX) = \bigcup_{p \in X} \Omega^\alpha({}^b T_p X) \quad (225)$$

is a so called *b-density bundle*.

Discussion. Now let ${}^b \Omega_X$ be the *b*-densities, and $\mu \in C^\infty(X, {}^b \Omega_X)$. Locally if Y is the boundary hypersurface, then we have:



$$\mu = \alpha \left| \frac{dx}{x} \wedge dy_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge dy_{n-1} \right| \in \wedge^n({}^b T^* X), \alpha \in C^\infty(X) \quad (226)$$

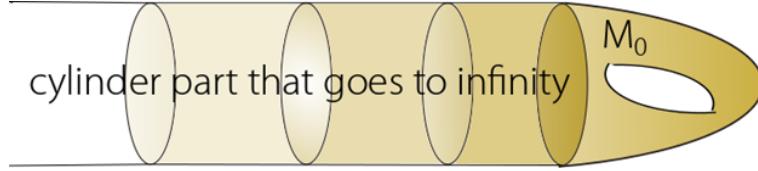
and we certainly want to integrate things like this. Now suppose μ is positive, then we have

$$L^1(X) = \{f : X \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \mid \int |f|_X < \infty\} \quad (227)$$

but after re-scaling this is the same as

$$L^1(M) = \{f : M \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \mid \int |f|_M < \infty\} \quad (228)$$

where M is the original space plus the cylinder:



We want to comment that this space is **independent of** the choice of coordinates because $\alpha \in C^\infty(X)$ is bounded over X , and X is compact. Originally, we have

$$L^p(M) = \{f : M \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \mid \int |f|^p dt dy < \infty\} \quad (229)$$

Now moving from M to X via $x = e^t$ we have $dt = \frac{dx}{x}$, $dy = dy$, then

$$L^p(M) = \{f : X \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \mid \int |f|^p \frac{dx}{x} dy < \infty\} \quad (230)$$

The best way to view this is to think of it as the density of the b -cotangent bundle. In general, the philosophy is to give a name to every object using a geometric object. For closed manifold it is just a density, and for APS case a density of the b -cotangent bundle. Clearly this also carries for manifolds with corners.

Let us now fix $\mu \in \wedge^n({}^b T^* X)$ that is positive. We want to define b -differential operator:

THEOREM 9. We have

$$P \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X) \leftrightarrow P = a + \sum_{|I| \leq m} v_{i_1} \circ \cdots \circ v_{i_k}, a \in C^\infty(X), v_j \in V_b(X) \quad (231)$$

such that

$$P : C^\infty(X) \rightarrow C^\infty(X) \quad (232)$$

Exercise 1. As an exercise, you should prove this using Equation (201). The hint is to show it using finitely many vector fields and have a coefficient in front.

THEOREM 10. If $P \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X)$, then $P^* \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X)$.

DEFINITION 19. We want to define the following to be the space of all functions with super-exponential decay:

$$\dot{C}^\infty(X) = \{f(x) \equiv 0, \forall x \in \partial X\}, \partial^\alpha f(x) \equiv 0, \forall x \in \partial X \quad (233)$$

So in particular a constant function $f \equiv 1$ would not be smooth on X as it does not vanish near the boundary.

Discussion. We want to comment that the L^1 decay condition we have corresponds to exponential decay condition on cylinder. To see this we can ignore the factor from Y by treating it as a constant, and focus on x . We know that $f(x, y) = f(x)$ is integrable on X :

$$\int_Y \int_0^1 \frac{1}{x} |f(x)| dx < \infty \rightarrow \int_0^1 \frac{1}{x} |f(x)| dx < \infty \quad (234)$$

Therefore we can write $f(x) = xg(x)$ where $g(x) \in L^1(0, 1]$. Similarly if $f \in L^p(X)$, then we would have $f = xg^p(x)$, $g \in L^1$.

In general, since f is bounded on X , for all N we can simply let $f(x, y) = x^N g_N(x, y)$ on $(0, 1]$. But we know that $x = e^t$, so we have $f(t, y) = e^{Nt} g_N(t)$. This way we get *super-exponential decay* because $g_N(t)$ has to decay with a magnitude of e^{Nt} . This is faster than exponential decay as this works for any N .

Example 22. As an example, we let

$$f(x, y) = e^{-t^2} g(t, y), g_N(x, y) = g(t, y) \in C^\infty([0, 1]) \times Y \quad (235)$$

Now if we let $\dot{C}^\infty(X)$ to denote the space of all functions with super exponential decay, we can define the inner product

$$\langle f, g \rangle = \int_X f \bar{g} d\mu \quad (236)$$

and this will be well defined because of super exponential decay, though this is much stronger than needed.

Discussion. Now to go back to the theorem, we have $\langle Pf, g \rangle = \langle f, P^*g \rangle, \forall f, g \in \dot{C}^\infty(X)$ by definition. We shall prove the theorem by steps: The motivation is the dual of ∂_t is $-\partial_t + \alpha$, where $\alpha \in C^\infty(X)$ is a divergence. So we would need

$$\int \partial_t f \bar{g} d\mu = \int f (-\partial_t + \alpha) \bar{g} d\mu \quad (237)$$

This divergence term is coming from $d\mu$. If we write it out, we would have

$$\int \partial_t f \bar{g} A |dx \wedge \cdots \wedge dy_{n-1}| = \int \partial_t f A \bar{g} |dx \wedge \cdots \wedge dy_{n-1}| \quad (238)$$

$$= \int f(-\partial_t)(\bar{g}A) |dx \cdots dy_{n-1}| + \int_{\partial X} f A \bar{g} |dx \wedge \cdots \wedge dy_{n-1}| \quad (239)$$

$$= \int f(-\partial_t \bar{g}) A |dx \wedge \cdots \wedge dy_{n-1}| + \int f \bar{g} (-\partial_t A) |dx \wedge \cdots \wedge dy_{n-1}| \quad (240)$$

$$= \int f(-\partial_t \bar{g}) d\mu + \int f \bar{g} (-\partial_t \log(A)) d\mu \quad (241)$$

$$= \int f(-\partial_t + \alpha) \bar{g} d\mu, \alpha = -\partial_t \log(A) \quad (242)$$

Here from (238) to (239), the second term vanishes since $g \equiv 0$ on ∂X .

Proof. • We let

$$P = \sum_{|I| \leq k} V_{i_0} \cdots V_{i_k}, V \in V_b(X) \quad (243)$$

We have the following Lemma. If $V \in V_b(X)$, then there exist $a \in C^\infty(X)$ such that

$$V^* = a - V \quad (244)$$

For a proof, I think this is basically what we did earlier in this page. However this is more complicated as we have to deal with

$$\int x \partial_x f \bar{g} A |dx \wedge \cdots \wedge dy_{n-1}| \quad (245)$$

and after integration by parts we would get more residual terms from $\partial_x(x \bar{g} A)$.

- As the second step, we use the fact that if A_i are linear operators, we would have

$$(A_1 \circ A_m)^* = A_m^* \circ \cdots \circ A_1^* \quad (246)$$

as well as

$$(A_1 \cdots + \cdots A_m)^* = A_1^* + \cdots + A_m^* \quad (247)$$

And we can simply the case to the situation that $m = 1$.

- As the last step, we use a partition of unity to construct V globally over X via the coordinate charts. We can write V as

$$V = \sum \phi_j v_j, (\phi_j v_j)^* = a_j - \phi_j v_j \quad (248)$$

Then we have

$$P = \sum_{|i| \leq m} v_{i1} \circ \cdots \circ v_{ik} \rightarrow P^* = \sum_{i \leq m} (-\bar{v}_{i1} + a_{i1}) \circ \cdots \circ (-\bar{v}_{ik} + a_{ik}) \quad (249)$$

$$= \sum_{|i| \leq m} W_{i1} \circ \cdots \circ W_{ik}, W_{ij} \in V_b(X) \quad (250)$$

which finished the proof. \square

Discussion. Here is another interesting fact. Notice that we can think of principal symbols as maps from the cotangent vector space to the reals. Let $v \in V_b X$, then for all $p \in X$, we have $v_p \in {}^b T_p X = ({}^b T_p^* X)^*$. This enable us to view the b -tangent vector as a map:

$$v_p : {}^b T_p^* X \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \quad (251)$$

The prior discussion takes in a complexified version, in the sense that the map is to \mathbb{C} instead of \mathbb{R} . Now the principal symbol for v should be given by

$$\sigma_p(v) = iv_p \quad (252)$$

and we can interpret it via (251).

LEMMA 7. The object we defined here is exactly the principal symbol map:

$$\sigma_p(v) = {}^b \sigma_1(v)_p \quad (253)$$

Proof. Here is the idea. Near ∂X , we have

$$V = ax\partial_x + \sum b_j \partial_{y_j} \quad (254)$$

Therefore for $p \in X$, we have

$$\sigma_p(V) = a(p)(x\partial_x) + \sum b_j(p)\partial_{y_j} : {}^b T_p^* X \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \quad (255)$$

Let us see, for example if $\xi = \xi_1 \frac{dx}{x} + \sum \xi_j dy_j$, then we have

$$\sigma_p(v)(\xi) = a(p)i(x\partial_x)(\xi) + \sum b_j(p)\partial_{y_j}(\xi) \quad (256)$$

$$= a(p)i\xi_1 + \sum b_j(p)i\xi_j \quad (257)$$

$$= {}^b \sigma(v)(\xi) \quad (258)$$

\square

We still need to show the invariance under coordinate change:

THEOREM 11. Let $P \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X)$, if we write

$$P = \sum_{|I| \leq m} v_{i1} \circ \cdots \circ v_{ik} \quad (259)$$

Then for all $p \in X$, we have

$$P = \sum_{|I| \leq m} v_{i1} \circ \cdots \circ v_{ik} \quad (260)$$

as well as

$${}^b\sigma_m(P) = \sum_{|I|=m} {}^b\sigma_1(v_{i1}) \cdots {}^b\sigma_1(v_{ik}) \quad (261)$$

The coordinate invariance is now left as an exercise:

Exercise 2. Finish proving coordinate invariance, composition, adjoint, etc.

Discussion. This is essentially linear algebra and is done in Lecture 6 by Prof. Loya.

Discussion. Next time we want to discuss Diff_b^m in more detail, as well as real blow-ups. We would like to discuss conormal distributions on X_b^2 . For example, why $A \in \Psi^m : C^\infty(X) \rightarrow C^\infty(X)$ can be interpreted via $(\pi_L)^*(K_A \pi_R^* \phi)$ would ends up to be $I^m(X_b^2, \Delta, \Omega) \rightarrow C^\infty(X_2^b, \Omega)$ by extension via continuity? We also wish to remark that $(\pi_L)^*$ is not a fibration in general.

6 Lecture 6: The b -principal symbol

We now set out to prove coordinate invariance.

DEFINITION 20. If $P \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X)$, with $P = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta| \leq m} a_{\alpha\beta}(x\partial_x)^\alpha \partial_y^\beta$ in local coordinates. Then we have

$${}^b\sigma_m(P)(\xi) = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|} a_{\alpha\beta}(i\xi_1)^\alpha (i\xi_2)^\beta, \xi = \xi_1 \frac{dx}{x} + \sum_{j=1}^{n-1} \eta_j dy_j \quad (262)$$

Discussion. Adam suggested a different approach using the *exponential trick* or using linear algebra by working with framing. However Prof. Loya insist to carry on with his approach and see how it goes.

THEOREM 12. The b -principal symbol of P is coordinate invariant.

Proof. With the notation in Definition 19, we choose a coordinate patch in which p is near ∂X . Notice that off the boundary P 's principal symbol is perfectly defined already. Now let $X = [0, 1)_X \times Y$, and $P = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta| \leq m} a_{\alpha\beta}(x\partial_x)^\alpha \partial_y^\beta$. On the coordinate

patch, let $\xi_p \in T_p^*X$, $\xi = \xi_1 \frac{dx}{x} + \sum_{j=1}^{n-1} \eta_j dy_j$. Let $f(x, y) = x_1(\log(x) - \log(x(p))) + \sum y_j(\eta_j - \eta_j(p))$. Then we have

$$f(p) = 0, df_p = \xi(p) \quad (263)$$

Now we consider

$${}^b\sigma_m(P)(\xi(p)) = {}^b\sigma_m(P)(df(p)) \quad (264)$$

We have the following little observation: If we let

$$g = \frac{1}{m!} f^m \quad (265)$$

Observe that we have

$$Pg = \frac{1}{m!} \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|\leq m} a_{\alpha\beta} (x\partial_x)^\alpha (\partial_y)^\beta (f^m)|_p, Pg|_{p \in X} = i^m \frac{m!}{m!} \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|\leq m} a_{\alpha\beta} (\xi_1)^\alpha \eta^\beta \quad (266)$$

We know that by (263) we have

$$(x\partial_x)^\alpha (\partial_y)^\beta (f^m)|_p = 0, |\alpha| + |\beta| < m \quad (267)$$

Therefore we have

$$(Pg)|_p = {}^b\sigma_m(P)(\xi_p) \quad (268)$$

Now if P takes form in other coordinates, the operation of P on g is the same. Therefore P is coordinate invariant. \square

Discussion. We now prove composition, adjoint, etc. We notice that we can write

$$P = \sum_{|I| \leq m}^m v_{i1} \circ v_{i2} \cdots v_{ik}, (Pg)_p = \sum_{|I|=m} v_{i1}(p)(\xi_p) \cdots v_{ik}(p)(\xi_p) \quad (269)$$

We know that

$$(v_0 \circ \cdots \circ v_k)f^m|_p = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } k \leq m \pmod{2} \\ m!v_{i1}(p)(df) \cdots v_{ik}(p)(df) & \text{if } k = m \end{cases} \quad (270)$$

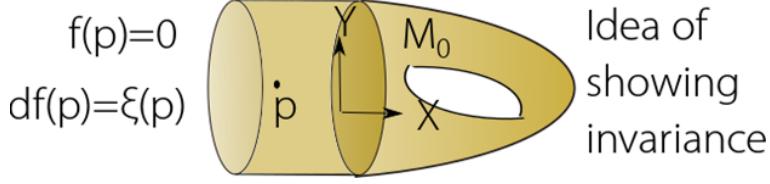
and as a result we have

$${}^b\sigma_m(P)|_{{}^bT_p^*X} = \sum_{|I|=m} v_{i1}(p) \cdots v_{ik}(p) \quad (271)$$

as well as

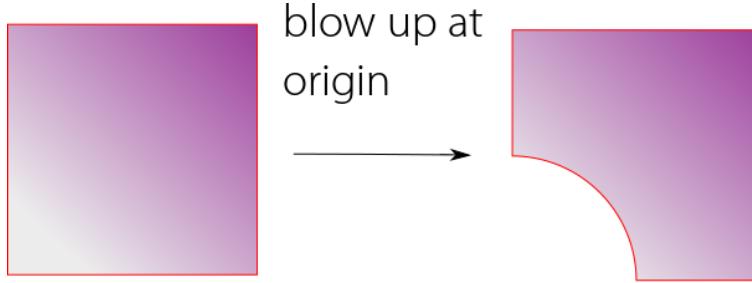
$${}^b\sigma(P \circ Q) = {}^b\sigma(P) \circ {}^b\sigma(Q) \quad (272)$$

Here is a graph of what we had been discussed:

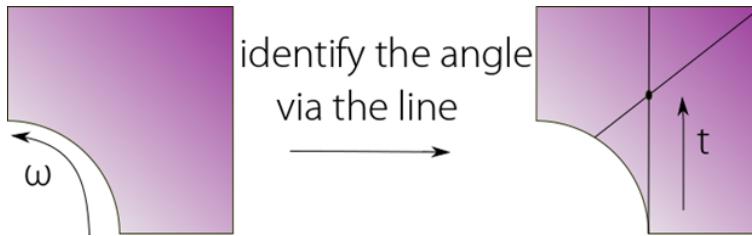


Discussion. We wish to discuss projective coordinates. They are special, useful coordinates on X_b^2 . In fact, Prof. Melrose uses this in his research all the time.

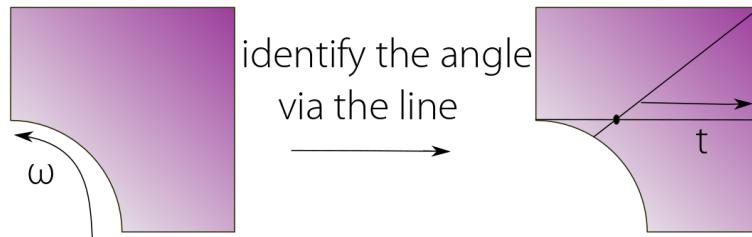
Recall that we blew up $[0, \infty)^2$ to form X_b^2 by replacing the origin by a quarter circle:



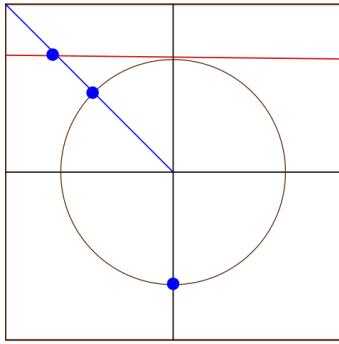
The ideal of projective coordinates is to identify the interval $[0, \frac{\pi}{2}]$ of the angle with $[0, \infty)$ by a diffeomorphism. Technically we project the angle to the point on the line through the angle to the origin:



The idea now is to work with $S^{1,2} = [0, \infty)^2 \setminus \{0\} / \mathbb{R}^+$. Let (ω_1, ω_2) denotes the original coordinate in the quarter circle, then $(1, t) = (1, \frac{\omega_2}{\omega_1})$ denotes the new coordinate when $\omega_1 > 0$. This kind of identification has advantage when we properly generalize to higher dimensions. Similar to what we did above, we can also try to use $\omega_2 > 0$, and the graph is as follows:



In general, we can also try other schemes like working with $\omega_1 < 0, \omega_2 < 0$, etc on the other parts of the plane. The graphs are mostly similar and here is a typical one:



general projective coordinates on the plane.

where we worked with the case $\omega_1 < 0, t = \frac{w_2}{w_1}$. What we really want to find out, however is the transformation map:

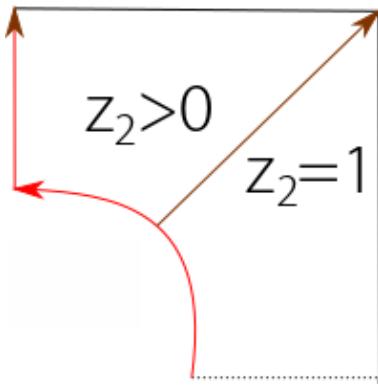
$$(r, \omega_1, \omega_2) \rightarrow (r\omega_1, \frac{\omega_2}{\omega_1}) \quad (273)$$

We should note that because we are working with the blown up plane X_b^2 , we should not confuse ourselves by using x_1, x_2 and treat them as real Euclidean coordinates. Now the transformation map is given by

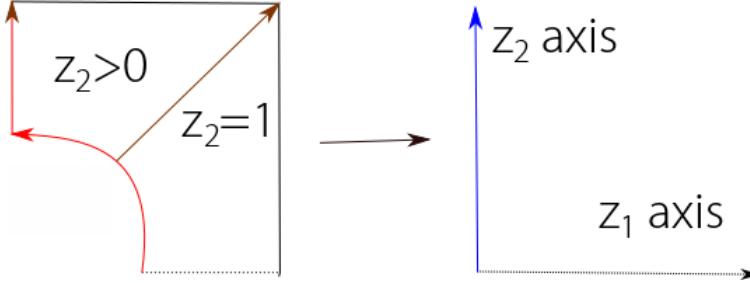
$$r\omega_1 = z_1, \frac{\omega_2}{\omega_1} = z_2 \rightarrow r^2 = z_1^2 + z_2^2 * z_2^2, r = z_1 \sqrt{1 + z_2^2}, \omega = \left(\frac{1}{\sqrt{1 + z_2^2}}, \frac{z_2}{\sqrt{1 + z_2^2}} \right) \quad (274)$$

However, this ‘plug in method’ is quite ugly and very difficult to visualize. We want to come up with a geometric way to think about it.

Let us think this way. In the original xy -plane, we have x -axis given by $y = 0$ and y -axis given by $x = 0$. However in the blown-up plane we have a different situation. For example, we can visualize the z_2 axis in the region $\omega_1 > 0$:



You might ask what is the use of this. We can see it more clearly by converting it to the (z_1, z_2) picture:



This is not really a trick. It is useful because we can express z_1, z_2 with respect to original coordinates in a nice way:

$$z_1 = r\omega_1, z_2 = \frac{\omega_2}{\omega_1} \quad (275)$$

and we can think about this from the perspective of vector fields. If we let $x_1 = r\omega_1, x_2 = r\omega_2$, then we mapped vector fields via chain rule:

$$x_1 \partial_{x_1} \rightarrow z_1 \partial_{z_1} - z_2 \partial_{z_2}, x_2 \partial_{x_2} \rightarrow z_2 \partial_{z_2} \quad (276)$$

because using $x_1 = z_1, x_2 = z_1 z_2$, by chain rule we have

$$\partial_{z_1} = \frac{\partial_{x_1}}{\partial_{z_1}} \partial_{x_1} + \frac{\partial_{x_2}}{\partial_{z_1}} \partial_{x_2} \quad (277)$$

$$= \partial_{x_1} + z_2 \partial_{x_2} \quad (278)$$

$$\rightarrow z_1 \partial_{z_1} = x_1 \partial_{x_1} + x_2 \partial_{x_2} \quad (279)$$

which proved the first formula. The second follows analogously:

$$\partial_{z_2} = \frac{\partial_{x_2}}{\partial_{z_2}} \partial_{x_2} \quad (280)$$

$$= z_1 \partial_{x_2} \quad (281)$$

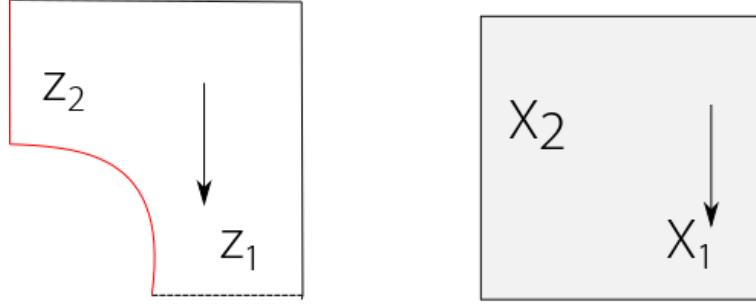
$$\rightarrow z_2 \partial_{z_2} = x_2 \partial_{x_2} \quad (282)$$

Discussion. The point is that b -differential operators lift to blow up space. The change of coordinates are much easier. We would expect formulas like

$$a_1(x_1, x_2) x_1 \partial_{x_1} + a_2(x_1, x_2) \partial_{x_2} \rightarrow a_1(z_1 z_2, z_2) z_1 \partial_{z_2} + a_2(z_1 z_2, z_2) (\dots) \quad (283)$$

In short, the transformation we have for b -vector fields are very nice.

Example 23. In the b -calculus, the projection map is no longer a fibration. This is totally different from the Euclidean case, as can be seen from the following diagram:

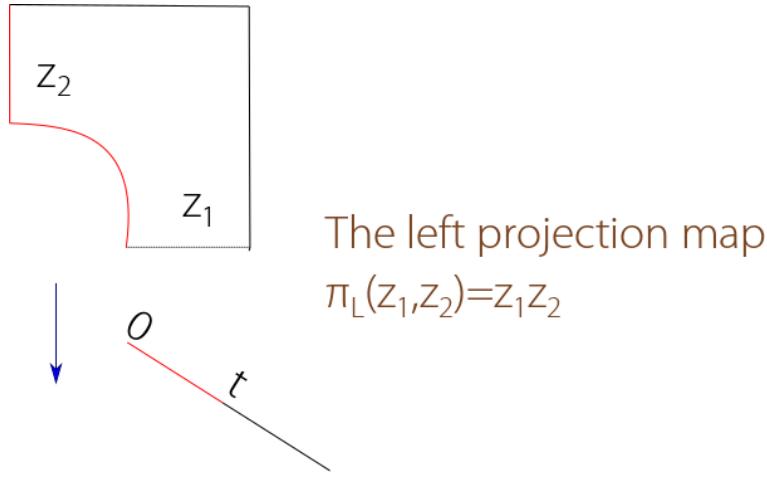


projection map is no longer
a fibration on X^2_b

This cause an issue for us, because if we consider the left projection map:

$$t = \pi_L(z_1, z_2) = z_1 \cdot z_2 \quad (284)$$

We would have the following diagram:



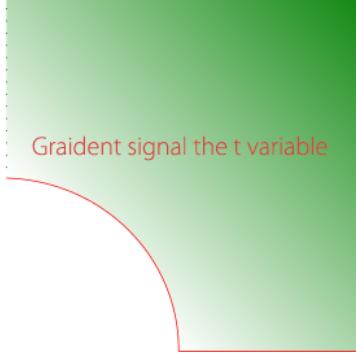
Consider the fiber over $t = 0$, we would find it is the highlighted red part in the diagram. We have

$$z_1 z_2 = r\omega_1 * \frac{\omega_2}{\omega_1} = r\omega_2 \quad (285)$$

Therefore the fibre over $t = 0$ would include $r = 0$ and $\omega_2 = 0$. But we are working with the region $\omega_1 > 0$. So the only choice is to let $r = 0$. In general, b -fibrations are no longer honest fibration away from the boundary. Similar to what we did at here, we can also consider the projective coordinates given by $\omega_2 > 0$. In this case we may use

$$z_1 = \frac{\omega_1}{\omega_2}, z_2 = r\omega_2 \quad (286)$$

instead. As a result the diagram we have would be different as well:



The case when
the second coordinate
is not zero

Example 24. We can analogously discuss the higher dimensional case, where we work with $\mathbb{R}^{n,k}$ and the angle space is $(\mathbb{R}^{n,k}/0)/\mathbb{R}^+ = \mathbb{S}_{\omega}^{n-1,k}$. The whole space is now parametrized by

$$[0, \infty)_r \times \mathbb{S}_{\omega}^{n-1,k} \quad (287)$$

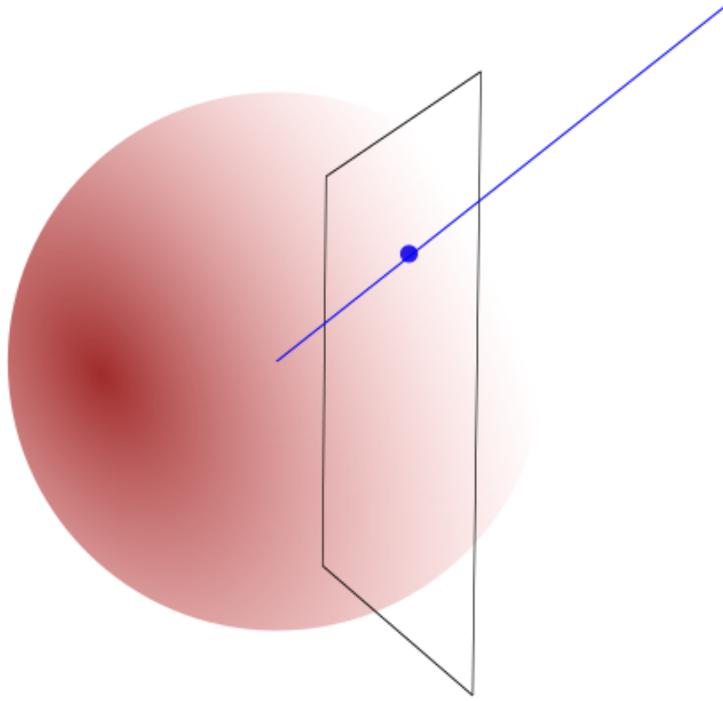
and we can work with projective coordinates via various hyperplanes as we did before. For example, now the coordinate patch \mathcal{U}_i is defined by $\mathbb{R}_z^{n,k} \cap \omega_i \geq 0$. If we define $z_i = r\omega_i, z_j = \frac{\omega_j}{\omega_i}, \forall j \neq i$, then we can discuss higher dimensional cases similar to what we did earlier.

To recover, away from the front face we would have

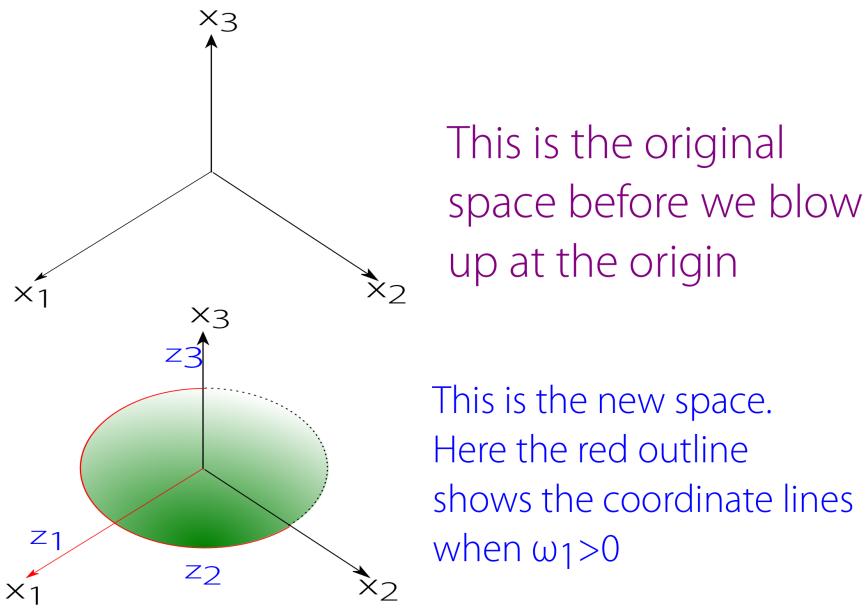
$$z_i = x_i, z_j = \frac{x_j}{x_i}, x_i > 0 \quad (288)$$

Just as what we had earlier.

Example 25. Here is a three dimensional case with $(\omega_1, \omega_2, \omega_3)$ be the radial coordinates and we project to $\omega_2 > 0$ by $(\frac{\omega_1}{\omega_2}, 1, \frac{\omega_3}{\omega_2})$, which we think of as $(\mathbb{R}^3/\{0\})/\mathbb{R}^+$:



Example 26. Let $n = 3, k = 0$ and we have the following example. Here we use the half space $\omega_1 > 0$. The coordinate axis are shown in the following graph:



In this case we are considering the ordinary left projection map:

$$\pi_{1,2}(x_1, x_2, x_3) \rightarrow (x_1, x_2) \quad (289)$$

which again fail to be a fibration after we switch to z_i coordinates. But they map conormal distributions to conormal distributions!

$$\pi_{1,2}(z_1, z_2, z_3) = (z_3 z_1, z_3 z_2) \quad (290)$$

7 Lecture 7: Blow ups in general

We wish to discuss blow ups in general. Let X be a manifold with corners. Let $Y \subset X$ be a submanifold. Now for all $p \in Y$, there exists a local patch \mathcal{U} at X with map

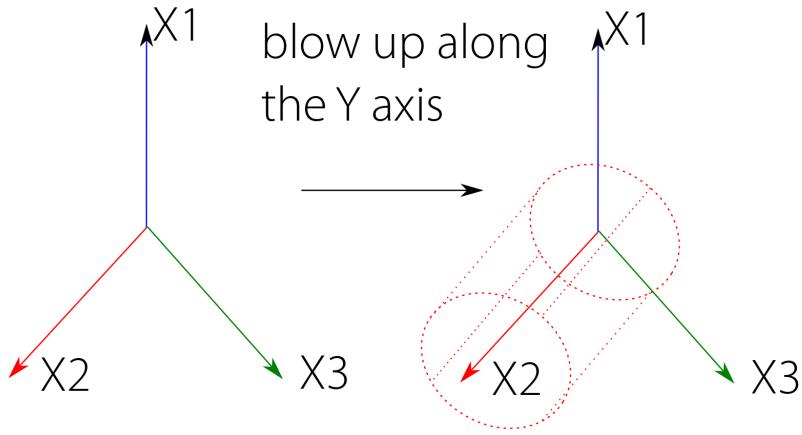
$$F : \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n_1, k_1} \times \mathbb{R}^{n_2, k_2} \quad (291)$$

such that

$$F(\mathcal{U} \cap Y) = \mathbb{R}^{n_1, k_1} \times \{0\} \quad (292)$$

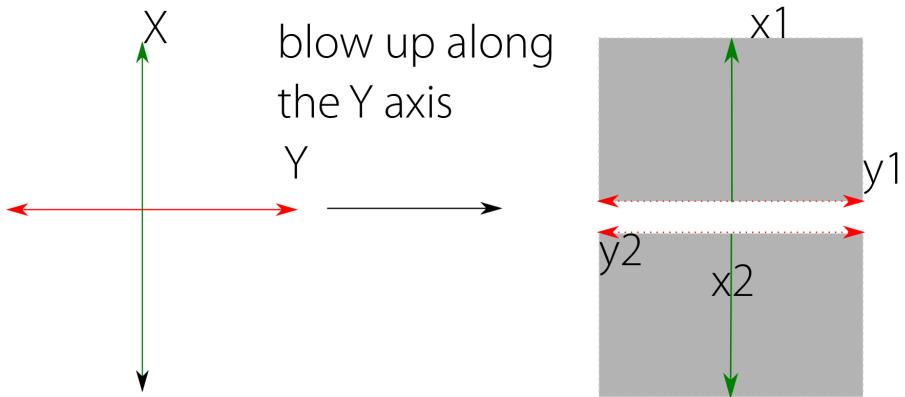
and we blow up at every point at Y .

Example 27. We consider the following rather canonical example: Let $X = \mathbb{R}^3$, $Y = \{0\} \times \mathbb{R} \times \{0\}$. After blowing up we replaced each point in Y by a 1-dimensional sphere. So we basically replaced Y by an infinitely long cylinder. See:

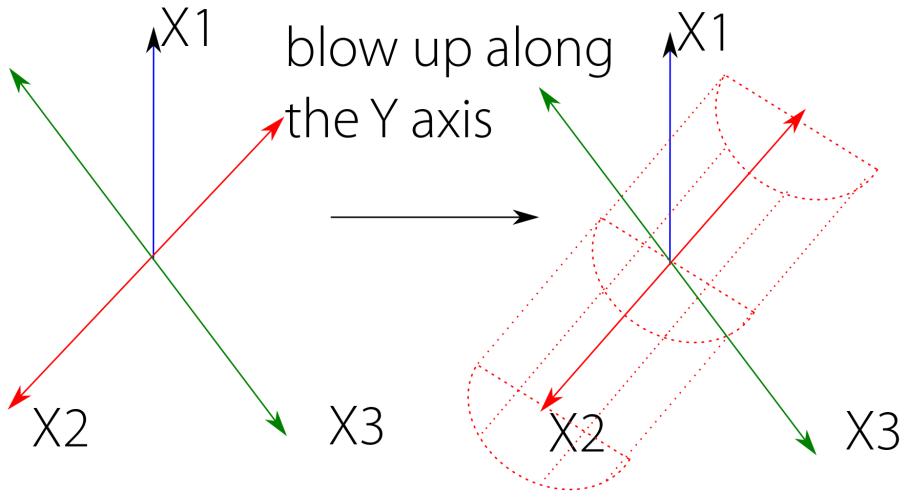


Here the cylinder is coloured in red dotted lines. The coordinate axis are coloured in solid lines to avoid confusion.

Example 28. An even simpler example can be constructed when $X = \mathbb{R}^2$, $Y = \mathbb{R} \times \{0\}$. After blowing up we replace \mathbb{R}^2 by its two pieces:



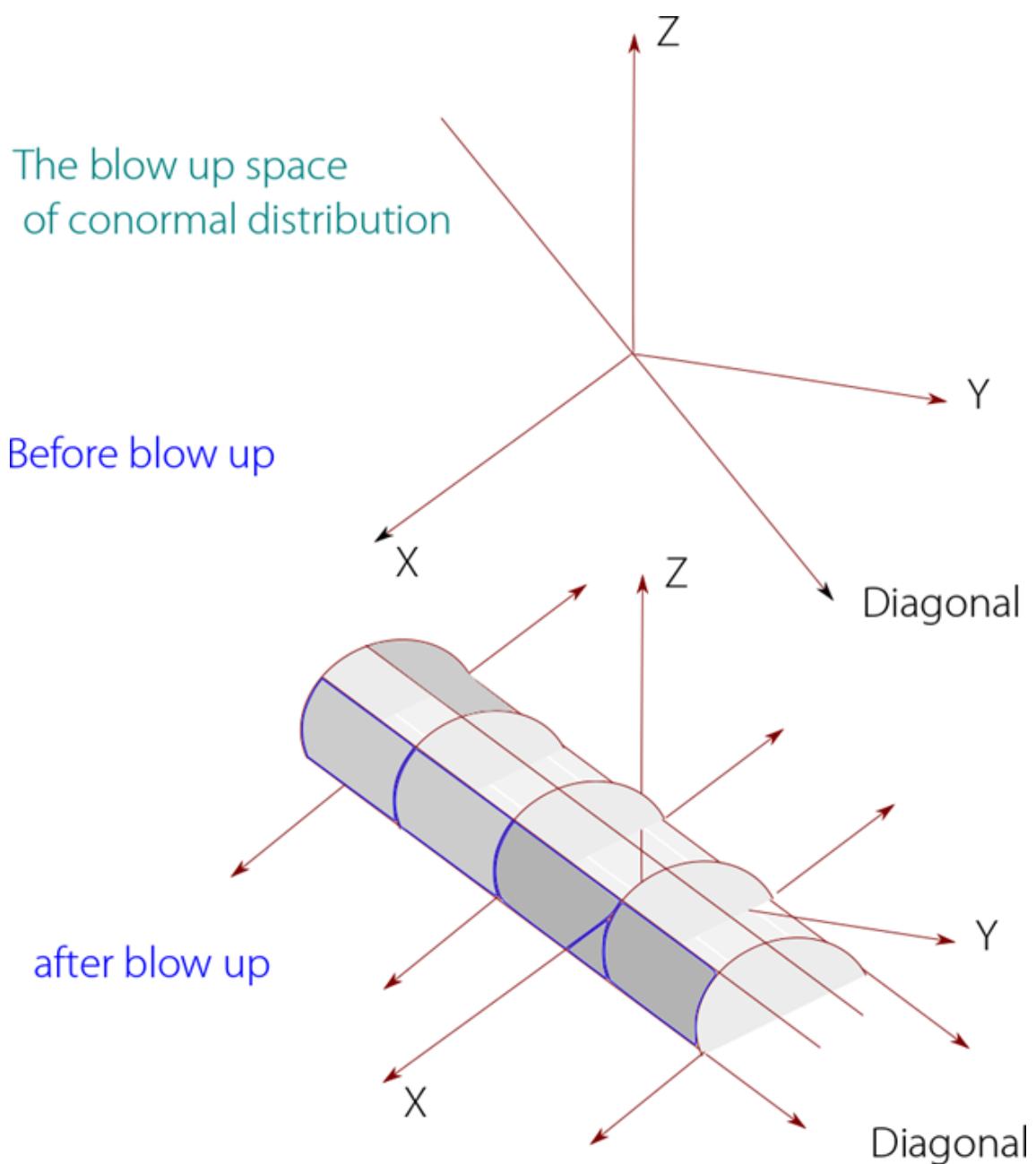
Example 29. Similar to Example 26, we can try to work with manifolds with corners to begin with. We can let $X = [0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}^2$ and Y be the Y -axis as we had earlier. It should be clear that the graph is similar except that we now replace Y by a half cylinder instead of full cylinder:



Example 30. In our computation using conormal distributions, we work with the diagonal a lot. The diagonal case can be changed to what we did earlier using

$$u = x, v = x - y \cap z = 0, z = z \quad (293)$$

and blowing up in $v = 0$ plane is the same as blowing up on the diagonal hyperplane $x = y \cap \{z = 0\}$. We have the following diagram:



DEFINITION 21. The blown up manifold of X based on Y is denoted by $[X : Y]$.

Discussion. Therefore blowing up at a submanifold is very easy. Here is the precise definition of $[X, Y]$:

DEFINITION 22. Let $p \in X$, then $T_p^*(X)$ equal to inward pointing tangent vectors. If we have $X = \mathbb{R}^{n,k}$ locally, then by letting p equal to the origin we would have $X = [0, \infty)^k \times \mathbb{R}_y^{n-k}$. The usual b -tangent bundle of X at p is of the form

$$\sum a_i \partial_{x_i} + \sum b_j \partial_{y_j} \quad (294)$$

where as $a_i \geq 0, b_j \in \mathbb{R}$. Now let Y be a submanifold of X such that locally

$$Y = \mathbb{R}^{n_1 k_1} \times \{0\} = [0, \infty)_x^{k_1} \times \mathbb{R}_y^{n_1 - k_1} \quad (295)$$

We can take a look at the quotient of two tangent bundles, which is the positive normal bundle: $T_p^+(X)/T_p^+(Y) = N_p^+(Y)$ is the inward pointing normal bundle to Y at p . We basically want to get rid of tangential directions at Y . We then remove the origin and quotient out by \mathbb{R}^+ to get the space of all directions. So we have:

DEFINITION 23.

$$[X, Y] = X/Y \cup ((T_p^+(X)/T_p^+(Y)) - \{0\})/\mathbb{R}^+ \quad (296)$$

Example 31. Let us consider Example 26 and Example 28 in new language. Let $X = \mathbb{R}^{2,3} = [0, \infty)_x \times [0, \infty)_y \times \mathbb{R}$. Let $Y = 0 \times [0, \infty)_y \times 0$. Then we have

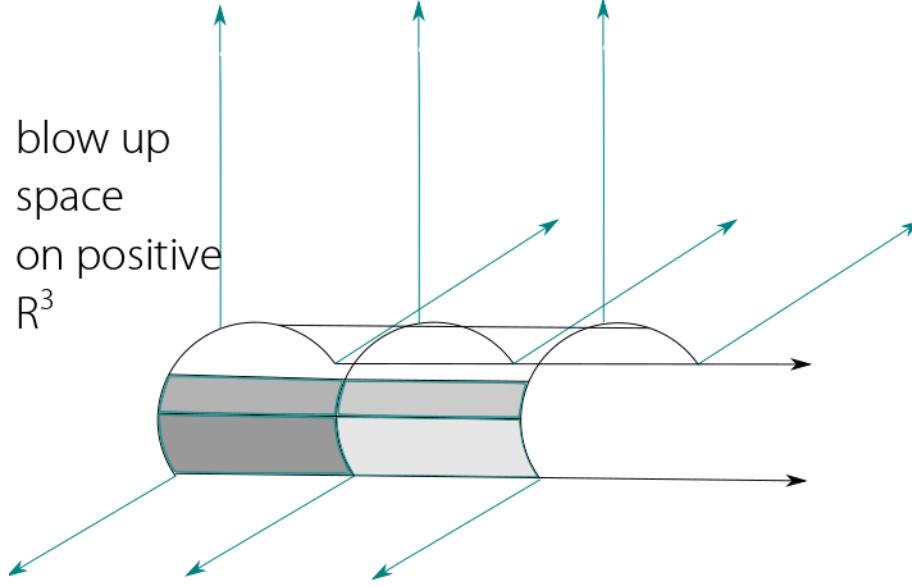
$$X/Y = [0, \infty)^2, T_p^+(X) = \{a\partial_x + b\partial_y + c\partial_z | a, b, c \in \mathbb{R}\}, T_p^+(Y) = \{b\partial_y | b \geq 0\} \quad (297)$$

Therefore

$$[X, Y] = [0, \infty)^2 \cup \mathbb{S}^1 \times \mathbb{R} \quad (298)$$

and we recovered Example 28.

Example 32. We have the following diagram for example 30. The positive normal vectors are in green, while the y -axis is in black. The blow-up half cylinder has been colored in shared grey. It should be clear from the graph that we blow up at *every point*:



DEFINITION 24. We wish to discuss the *coordinate patches*. Let $F : \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n_1, k_1} \times \mathbb{R}^{n_2, k_2}$ be a coordinate patch on X and let

$$F(p) = \{(0, 0)\}, F(\mathcal{U} \cap Y) = \mathbb{R}^{n_1, k_1} \times \{0\} \quad (299)$$

Now let

$$\tilde{\mathcal{U}} = [\mathcal{U}/(\mathcal{U} \cap Y)] \cup N^+(\mathcal{U} \cap Y)/\{0\}/\mathbb{R}^+ \quad (300)$$

Now let $q \in \mathcal{U}/(\mathcal{U} \cap Y)$, we are going to define

$$\tilde{F} : \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n_1, k_1} \times [0, \infty)_r \times \mathbb{S}^{n_2-1, k_2} \quad (301)$$

which serves as the polar coordinate map in \mathbb{R}^{n_2, k_2} . In other words, we have

$$F(q) = (y, z), \tilde{F}(q) = (y, r, \omega), r = |z|, \omega = \frac{z}{|z|} \quad (302)$$

and for $q \in (N^+\mathcal{Y})/0/\mathbb{R}^+$, we have

$$q = \sum_{i=1}^{n_2} z_i \partial_{z_i}, z_i \in \mathbb{R}^{n_2, k_2} \quad (303)$$

and we have

$$\tilde{F}(q) = (y, 0, \omega), \omega = \frac{z}{|z|} \quad (304)$$

where $q(z_1 \cdots z_{n_2}) \in \mathbb{R}^{n_2, k_2}$ is the value of the section at the point. We claim that it is *straightforward* to show that the different charts are compatible. Here F is the coordinate map we need for whole neighborhood in X , not just in Y .

Discussion. A very relevant topic will be functions on the blow-up space. Let X be a manifold with boundary, then X^2 is a manifold with corners. Assume ∂X is connected, we can let $Y = \partial X \times \partial X$, and work with the blow up space $[X : Y]$ like above. However, when we work with conormal distributions we only care about the contribution from the diagonal.

Example 33. For example if $X = [0, \infty)$, then $Y = \{0, 0\}$. If $X = [0, 1]$, then $Y = H_1 \cup H_2$, where $H_1 = (0, 0)$, $H_2 = (1, 1)$.

DEFINITION 25. We define $X_b^2 = [X^2, Y]$. If ∂X is not connected, let $\partial X = \bigcup H_i$, where H_i are the connected components.

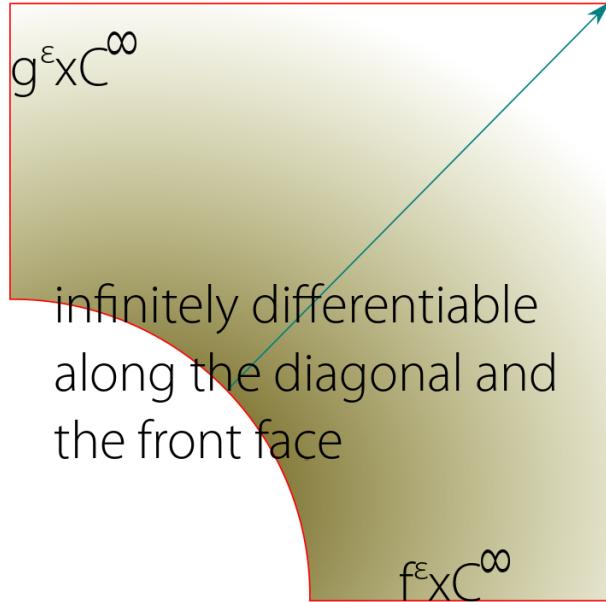
Discussion. This is useful if we discuss integral operators on $C^\infty[0, 1]$. In this case we usually define A by

$$Aq(x) = \int K(x, y)\phi(y)dy \quad (305)$$

and we would like to know how K behaves near 0. We want to work with the blow up space X_b^2 in Example 31.

Example 34. Recall from Lecture 3, 4 that if we let $X = [0, \infty)$, and $P = -(x\partial x)^2 + \epsilon^2$, then we have K_{P-1} to be defined on the blow up space.

In fact we have the following picture:



where we are alluding to the fact that near the boundary pieces we can write the kernel as $f^\epsilon * h$, where h is infinitely differentiable. We also wish to point out that the kernel is infinitely differentiable along the diagonal, but not orthogonal to the diagonal. At the front face itself, the kernel is C^∞ .

Discussion. In general we just need to consider kernels that vanish to order $\epsilon > 0$ at the left and right boundary of X_b^2 . We will see that in later sections.

We now wish to discuss functions on manifolds with corners. First we want to discuss symbols on manifolds with corners:

DEFINITION 26. A function $\mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ is a symbol of order 0 if for all b -vector fields $P, P \in \text{Diff}_b^*(X)$, $Pf \in L^\infty$.

DEFINITION 27. By translating to an coordinate patch, this is equivalent to the following: At $\mathbb{R}^{n,k} = [0, \infty)^k \times \mathbb{R}_y^{n-k}$, we have $\phi(x\partial_x)^\alpha \partial_y^\beta f \in L^\infty(\mathbb{R}^{n,k})$.

Example 35. Let us consider the simplest non-compact example. Let $X = [0, \infty)$, $\epsilon > 0$. If $f = x^\epsilon g(x)$ and $g \in C^\infty(X)$, then we get into trouble:

$$\partial_x f = \epsilon x^{\epsilon-1} g(x) + x^\epsilon g'(x) \quad (306)$$

$$\rightarrow \partial_x^k f = (\text{big bad sum}) + x^\epsilon g^k(x) \quad (307)$$

and in general the more derivative we use, the worse the function will be as x^ϵ term is not infinitely differentiable at 0 for $0 < \epsilon < 1$, and it has a blow up. In contrast, without loss of generality we have

$$x\partial_x f = \epsilon x^\epsilon g(x) + x^{\epsilon+1} g'(x) \quad (308)$$

$$\rightarrow \partial_x^2 f = \epsilon^2 x^\epsilon g(x) + \epsilon x^{\epsilon+1} g'(x) + (\epsilon+1)x^{\epsilon+1} g'(x) + x^{\epsilon+2} g''(x) \quad (309)$$

In general x^ϵ term is bad. But $x\partial_x$ is exactly made for this reason, and in we have $(x\partial_x)^k f \in L^\infty$ because it is of class $O(\epsilon^k x^\epsilon)$ on X .

Example 36. Let $f(x) = \sin(\log(x))$. Then we claim $f(x) \in \mathcal{S}^0$. Indeed we have

$$\partial_x f = \frac{1}{x} \cos(\log(x)) \quad (310)$$

$$\rightarrow x\partial_x f = \cos(\log(x)) \quad (311)$$

$$= \rightarrow x\partial_x f \in \mathcal{L}^0 \quad (312)$$

$$= f(x) \in \mathcal{S}^0 \quad (313)$$

Example 37. Let $P = \sum a_k (x\partial_x)^k$ be a b -differential operator on X , where $a_k \in \mathbb{C}$ are constants. Therefore $P \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X)$, $X = [0, \infty)$. We want to know what is $\ker P$. We solve this using a change of variable. Let $t = \log(x)$. Then we have

$$P = \sum_{k=1}^m a_k \partial_t^k \in \text{Diff}^m(\mathbb{R}) \quad (314)$$

Now solving this is equivalent to solve a homogeneous ordinary differential equation. Recall from calculus that we have

$$P\mu = 0 \leftrightarrow \mu = \text{linear combination of terms like } t^l e^{lt} \quad (315)$$

Therefore after change back to original coordinates, μ would be a linear combination of $(\log(x))^l x^{al}$. We might just assume $\mu(x) = (\log(x))^a x^b$. Now if we pick $c > b, c > 0$, then $g(x) = x^c \mu(x)$ would be in \mathcal{S}^0 near the boundary $x = 0$. The core fact is that $g(x)$ is *stable* under $x\partial_x$.

REMARK 8. I am a bit confused with the α, β, a, b, c stuff. It seems to be any linear combination is okay. But I am not sure if $g(x) \in \ker P$.

Discussion. We want to remark that in general, a symbol has to be *stable* under $x\partial_x$ on something. Now if $\alpha \in \mathbb{R}$, we want to define $\mathcal{S}^\alpha(X)$ to be symbols of order α . We might guess that it would be of the form $x^\alpha ?$, where $? \in \mathcal{S}^0$. But we need something more subtle.

DEFINITION 28. For all boundary hyper-surface H of X . Let ∂_H be a function $L_1(X) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$. Let ρ_H be the boundary defining function. ∂_H needs to satisfy the following conditions:

$$\partial_H(p) > 0, \forall p \notin H; \partial_H(p) = 0, \forall p \in H; d\rho_H(p) \neq 0, \forall p \in H \quad (316)$$

REMARK 9. Is there a typo here? Is the third condition not zero only because ρ_H is defined on all X and we are taking the gradient?

DEFINITION 29. Let $f \in S^\alpha(X) =$, then $f = \prod_{H_i} \rho_{H_i}^{-\partial_H} * \mathcal{S}^0(X)$ with $0 < \rho_H(p) \leq 1$.

DEFINITION 30. At the coordinate neighborhod $\mathcal{U} = [0, \infty)^k \times \mathbb{R}^{n-k}$, we have

$$f(x, y) = x_1^{-\partial_1} \cdots x_k^{-\partial_k} g(x, y), g \in \mathcal{S}^0(\mathbb{R}^{n,k}) \quad (317)$$

Discussion. We wish to consider the case of spherical coordinates. If we let $\mathbb{R}^n \subset \mathbb{R}^{n+1}$ by thinking $\mathbb{R}^n = \mathbb{R}^n \times \{1\}$. Then we can think of \mathbb{R}^n to be inside of the upper hemisphere using spherical projection maps. We have the following (*obvious?*) theorem:

THEOREM 13. Under the identification of \mathbb{R}^n as the hemisphere of $S^{n,1}$, we have

$$\mathcal{S}^\alpha(\mathbb{R}^n) = \mathcal{S}^\alpha(S^{n,1}) \quad (318)$$

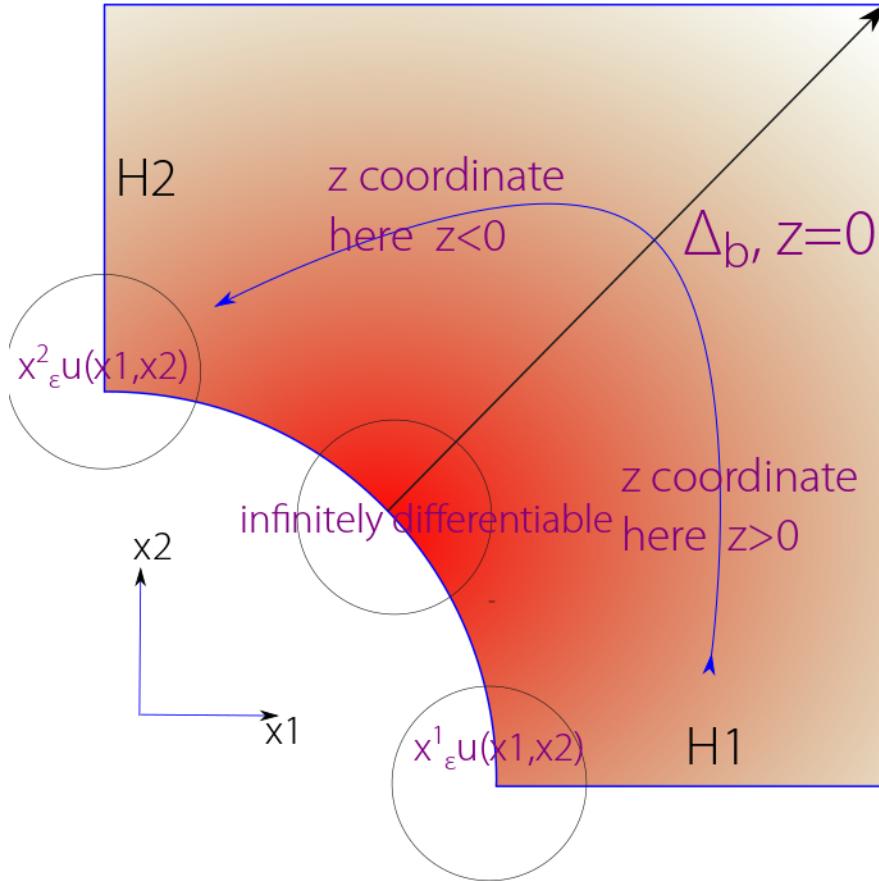
Here will be our plan for next time. We want to continue discussing functions on the space X_b^2 and their Taylor expansion near the boundary. It will be of the form $\mu_0(\theta) + r^\delta \mu_1(r, \theta)$, $\mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}^0$.

8 Lecture 8: New function spaces

Today we continue to discuss functions on the space X_2^b . From what we had discussed earlier we know that (equation 164)

$$P = \Delta + \epsilon^2, P^{-1} = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int e^{(t-t') \cdot \tau} (\tau^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} d\tau, t, t' \in (-\infty, 0) \rightarrow P^{-1} = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} (\xi^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (319)$$

can be worked out naturally in the setting X_2^b :



Here $\Delta = -\partial_t^2 = -(x\partial_x)^2$, and $K = (\Delta + \epsilon^2)^{-1}$. The kernel for P^{-1} is $a(x, \xi) = (\xi^2 + \epsilon^2)^{-1} \in \mathcal{S}^{-2}$. We note that by our calculation in Lecture 3 we have:

$$P^{-1} = \begin{cases} \frac{\tan(\theta)^\epsilon}{2\epsilon} & \text{if } 0 \leq \theta < \frac{\pi}{4} \\ \frac{\cot(\theta)^\epsilon}{2\epsilon} & \text{if } \frac{\pi}{4} \leq \theta \leq \frac{\pi}{2} \end{cases} \quad (320)$$

where $\theta = x_1$ is the angle coordinate near boundary piece $X1$.

In general the kernel is not smooth up to the boundary. As in last lecture, we need to understand powers of defining functions times \mathcal{S}^0 , whose all b -derivatives are bounded.

Example 38. We continue with the example from last time. Let $X = [0, \infty)$. For $0 < \epsilon < 1$, let $\mathcal{S}^{0,\epsilon}([0, \infty)) = \{\mu \in C^\infty[0, \infty)\}$ such that for all $\phi \in C_c^\infty([0, \infty))$, $\phi\mu \in \mathcal{S}^0$ and we have

$$\mu = \mu_0 + x^\epsilon \mu_1(x), \phi\mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}^0 \quad (321)$$

Example 39. If $\mu \in C^\infty[0, \infty)$, then we have

$$\mu = \mu_0 + x^\epsilon \mu_1(x), \phi \mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}^0 \quad (322)$$

because we have

$$\phi \mu = \mu(0) + xv(x), v \in C^\infty([0, \infty)) \leftrightarrow \mu = \mu(0) + x^\epsilon \cdot x^{1-\epsilon}v(x) = \mu_0 + x^\epsilon \mu_1(x) \quad (323)$$

where $\mu_1(x) = x^{1-\epsilon} \mu(x)$.

REMARK 10. I am still being confused with ϕ 's role at here.

Example 40. Let $\phi \in C_c^\infty[0, \infty)$, such that $\phi \mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}^0$. If we let $\delta = 1 - \epsilon$, then we have $\mu_1 = x^\delta v(x)$, which is locally bounded. We can see how the b -vector field operators on μ_1 :

$$\mu_1 = x^\delta v(x) \quad (324)$$

$$\rightarrow x\partial_x \mu_1 = \delta x^\delta v(x) + x^{\delta+1} \partial_x v(x) \quad (325)$$

$$\rightarrow (x\partial_x)^2 \mu_1 = \delta^2 x^2 v(x) + 2x^{\delta+1} \partial_x v(x) + x^{\delta+2} \partial_x^2 v(x) \quad (326)$$

Therefore all b -derivatives of $x^\delta v(x) = \mu_1(x)$ are locally bounded. And we conclude that $C^\infty[0, \infty) \subset \mathcal{S}^{0,\epsilon}([0, \infty))$. This 0 refers of C^0 function at $x = 0$, and ϵ the order of the symbol.

Example 41. Let $\mu(x) = 1 + x^\epsilon \cos(\log(x)) \in \mathcal{S}^{0,\epsilon}$. Here 1 = μ_0 is the constant, and $\cos(\log(x))$ is of class \mathcal{S}^0 . Therefore $x^\epsilon \cos(\log(x)) \mathcal{S}^\epsilon$.

Discussion. We review the definition we had from Lecture 7:

DEFINITION 31. Let M is a manifold with corners, then $f \in \mathcal{S}^\alpha$ if and only if $f = p_H^\alpha \mathcal{S}^0$.

Example 42. If $t = \log[x]$, then $\mu \in \mathcal{S}^{0,\epsilon}$ implies we have

$$\mu(t) = \mu_0 + e^{\epsilon t} \mu_1(t) \quad (327)$$

Further we have $\partial_t^k \mu_1(t)$ is bounded on $(-\infty, 0]_t$ and locally bounded at $[0, \infty)$.

Example 43. Let us revisit example 40. We have $\mu(t) = 1 + e^{\epsilon t} \cos(t)$ in the new variable. Now we see that $e^{\epsilon t}$ part signals exponential decay. Therefore we can regard μ as exponentially approximating a constant on the cylinder.

Discussion. In general, discussing functions on X_b^2 is still difficult because of the existence of the two boundary pieces and the front face. We have an amazing observation, namely that C^∞ is too much. To define it properly so that these functions behaves well, we need it to be continuous with an error of order ϵ .

REMARK 11. I am a bit lost with what the ‘amazing discovery’ really is.

Discussion. We have the following definition. Let $H_i = \{x : x_i = 0\}$. Let $\epsilon = (\epsilon_1, \epsilon_2)$ with $0 < \epsilon_i < 1$. Then if $\mu \in \mathcal{S}_{H_2}^{0,\epsilon}(X)$, this is the same as

$$\mu(x_1, x_2) = \mu_0(x_1) + x_2 \mu_1(x_1, x_2) \quad (328)$$

because we have the following expansion:

$$\mu(x_1, x_2) = \mu_0(x_1) + x_2 \mu_1(x_1, x_2) \quad (329)$$

which is the same as

$$\mu(x_1, x_2) = x_1^\epsilon \mu_0(x_1) + x_2^{\epsilon_2} x_1^{\epsilon_1} \mu_1(x_1, x_2) \quad (330)$$

where $\mu_0, \mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0$. It is clear that we can easily convert Equation (325) into (324). We may also compare this with $\mu \in \mathcal{S}_{H_1}^{0,\epsilon_2}$.

REMARK 12. I think this equation (324) is incomprehensible. Probably should be discarded.

Example 44. In this one dimensional case we have

$$\mu \in S_2^{0,\epsilon}[0, \infty)_{x_2} \leftrightarrow \mu = \mu_0 + x_2^{\epsilon_2} \mu(x_2), \mu(x_2) \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0 \quad (331)$$

Discussion. We may want to compare this with definition of C^∞ functions. If $\mu(x_1, x_2) \in C^\infty([0, \infty)^2)$, then we have

$$\mu(x_1, x_2) = \mu(x_1, 0) + x_1^1 v(x_1, x_2) \quad (332)$$

and we want to compare this with $\mu \in S_{H_1}^{0,\epsilon}$. In this case we have

$$\mu(x_1, x_2) = \tilde{\mu}_0(x_2) + x_1^{\epsilon_1} \tilde{\mu}_1(x_1, x_2) \quad (333)$$

where

$$\tilde{\mu}_0(x_2) \in x_2^{\epsilon_2} \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0, \tilde{\mu}_1(x_1, x_2) \in x_2^{\epsilon_2} \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0 \quad (334)$$

Example 45. If we let $t_1 = \log(x_1), t_2 = \log(x_2)$, then we have

$$\mu(t_1, t_2) = e^{\epsilon_2 t_2} \mu_0(t_2) + e^{\epsilon_1 t_1} e^{\epsilon_2 t_2} \mu_1(t_1, t_2) \quad (335)$$

and we are working with the interval of type $(-\infty, a) \times (-\infty, b)$ this time.

Example 46. In general, $\mu \in \mathcal{S}_{H_1, H_2}^{0, (\epsilon_1, \epsilon_2)}$ implies that μ expands with error of class ϵ_1, ϵ_2 on the two faces. In other words we have

$$\mu(t_1, t_2) = \mu_0 + x_2^{\epsilon_2} \mu_2(x_2) + x_1^{\epsilon_1} \mu_1(x_1) + x_1^{\epsilon_1} x_2^{\epsilon_2} \mu_3(x_1, x_2), \mu_i \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0 \quad (336)$$

REMARK 13. Professor Loya then generalized the above examples to n variables, but eventually concluded that this is a “stupid way”. So I am not going to replicate them at here.

Discussion. In general we have the formula

$$\mu = \sum_I x_I^\epsilon \mu(x_I, x', y), x' = (x_{l+1}, \dots, x_k), \mu_I(x_I, x', y) = x_{l+1}^{\epsilon_{l+1}} \cdots x_k^{\epsilon_k} \tilde{\mu}_I(x_I, x', y) \cdots \quad (337)$$

where x' is the coordinates oppose the boundary hypersurface in the boundary components of X . The condition on $\tilde{\mu}_I$ now becomes:

$$(x \partial_x)^\alpha (x' \partial_{x'})^\beta \partial_y^\gamma \tilde{\mu}_I \in \mathcal{L}_{loc}^\infty \quad (338)$$

where α, β, γ are appropriate multi-indices. The analogous Taylor expansion is similar to what we did earlier.

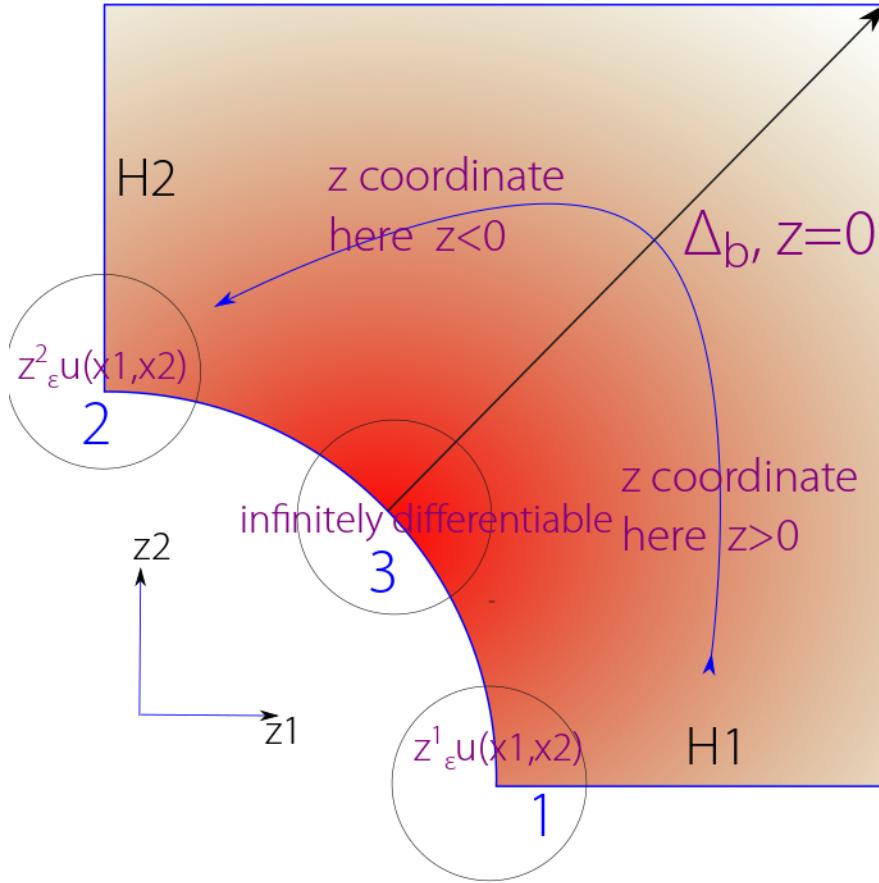
REMARK 14. I am taking a break from typing the rest of Lecture 8 notes as it is on the borerline of being unreadable.

9 Lecture 9: Conormal distributions

Here is the best way to understand the material if you need to teach the class after you graduate. Let X be a manifold with boundary. Let

$$\Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}(X) = \bigcup_{\delta > 0} S_{ff}^{0, \epsilon, \epsilon+\delta, \epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2, \Omega_{R,b}) \quad (339)$$

Recall that we have the following chart for X_2^b :



In the neighborhood (1), we have

$$\mu(z_1, z_2) = z_1^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_0(z_1) + z_1^{\epsilon+\delta} z_2^\epsilon \mu_1(z, z_2) \quad (340)$$

where $\mu_0 \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0$, $\mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^1$. We can re-write this as

$$\mu(z_1, z_2) = \tilde{\mu}_0(z_1) + z_2^\epsilon \tilde{\mu}_1(z_1, z_2) \quad (341)$$

where $\tilde{\mu}_0 \in z_1^{\epsilon+s} \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0$, $\tilde{\mu}_1 \in z_1^{\epsilon+s} \mathcal{S}_{loc}$. Similarly in the neighborhood (2) we have analogous expansion formula:

$$\mu = \mu_0(z_2) + z_1^\epsilon \tilde{\mu}_1(z_1, z_2), \mu_0 \in z_2^{\epsilon+s} \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0, \tilde{\mu}_1 \in z_2^{\epsilon+s} \mathcal{S}_{loc} \quad (342)$$

all these formulas are very natural, and they did not appear in Prof. Melrose's book.

REMARK 15. May I ask why we want to work with $\epsilon, \epsilon + \delta$ indices? Is it because of cornormal distributions?

Discussion. Let us prove the following theorem. Let $K = \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}$, $K = \mu \cdot M(x')$, with $M \in C^\infty(X, \Omega_b)$. Then for all $\phi \in S^{0, \epsilon}(X)$, let us define

$$MA\phi = (\pi_L)_*(\pi_R^* \phi \pi_L^* MK) \quad (343)$$

REMARK 16. What is A are here?

Discussion. So if we let $\pi_L : (x, x') \rightarrow x, \pi_R : (x, x') \rightarrow x'$, then we can try to work out the above formula using an approximation by continuity argument. In particular we can use $X_b^2 = X^2$ away from the front face.

The point is we wish to analyze $(\pi_L)_*(\pi_R^* \phi \pi_L^* MK)$ away from $x = x' = 0$ via the "extension by continuity" argument to all of X_b^2 . Here is our lemma:

LEMMA 8. We have

$$(\pi_R^* \phi \pi_L^* MK) \in S_{f,f}^{0,\epsilon,\epsilon+\delta,\epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2, \Omega_b) \quad (344)$$

In other words, under the inclusion $X^2 \subset X_b^2$, we may think $(\pi_R^* \phi \pi_L^* MK)$ on X^2 as the restriction of $\mu|_{X^2}$ when we are away from the front face. Here of course $\mu \in S_{f,f}^{0,\epsilon,\epsilon+\delta,\epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2, \Omega_b)$.

REMARK 17. What shall we do with the front face then? Can we just use the continuity principle to "push it through" blindly?

Discussion. If $\mu \in S_{f,f}^{0,\epsilon,\epsilon+\delta,\epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2, \Omega_b)$, then $(\pi_L)_*\mu \in S^{0,\epsilon}(X, \Omega_b)$. In particular $(\pi_L)_*\mu = v|_{X/\partial X}$, where $v \in S^{0,\epsilon}(X, \Omega_b)$. We think of these as restrictions away from the boundary. Therefore the whole term $(\pi_L)_*\mu$ does not need to be defined at the boundary.

Proof. We try to break μ into three pieces: $\mu = \phi_1 \mu + \phi_2 \mu + v$. Here $\phi_i \mu$ has support in \mathcal{U}_i , and v is supported away from the front face. In the second coordinate patch, we have $\mu = f(z_1, z_2) \frac{dz_1}{z_1} \frac{dz_2}{z_2}$, where $z_1 = r\omega_1, z_2 = \frac{\omega_2}{\omega_1}$. In other words $z_1 = x_1, z_2 = \frac{x'}{x}$. Here we are working with the region $x > 0$ away from the front face.

REMARK 18. I can see why we need $\frac{dx_i}{x_i}$, but I fail to see why $\frac{dz_i}{z_i}$ is involved. Did we use coordinate invariance?

Proof. Therefore away from the front face we have

$$\mu = f(x, \frac{x'}{x}) \frac{dx}{x} \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (345)$$

and if we use the standard $\pi_L(x, x') = x$, we have to integrate on the second factor:

$$(\pi_L)_*(\mu) = \int_0^1 (f(x, \frac{x'}{x}) \frac{dx'}{x'}) \frac{dx}{x} \rightarrow (\pi_L)_*\mu = v \cdot dx \quad (346)$$

where

$$v(x) = \int f(x, \frac{x'}{x}) \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (347)$$

Our claim now is that $v(x) \in S^{0,\epsilon}(X)$. By definition of $S_{f,f}^{0,\epsilon,\epsilon+\delta,\epsilon+\delta}$ we have

$$f(z_1.z_2) = \mu_0(z_2) + z_2^\epsilon \mu_1(z_2, z_2) \quad (348)$$

and we know it is equivalent to

$$f(z_1.z_2) = z_2^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_0(z_2) + z_1^\epsilon z_2^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_1(z_1, z_2) \quad (349)$$

Now we substitute $z_1 = x, z_2 = \frac{x'}{x}$ into (342) using (344). The result is:

$$v(x) = \left(\int \left(\frac{x'}{x} \right)^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_0 + x^\epsilon \left(\frac{x'}{x} \right)^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_1 \right) \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (350)$$

$$= \frac{1}{x^{\epsilon+\delta}} * \left[\int (x')^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_0(x') \frac{dx'}{x'} + x^\epsilon \int (x')^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_1(x, x') \frac{dx'}{x'} \right] \quad (351)$$

REMARK 19. The notes seems to have missing the first part.

LEMMA 9. For $\eta > -1$, we have:

$$\tilde{\mu}_1(x) = \int (x')^\eta \mu(x, x') dx' \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0 \quad (352)$$

as well as

$$(x\partial_x)^\alpha \tilde{\mu}_1(x) = \int (x')^\eta (x\partial_x)^\alpha \mu_1(x, x') dx' \in \mathcal{L}^\infty \quad (353)$$

and this holds for any $\alpha > 0$.

Proof. The proof is using differentiation under the integral sign. We just used the definition that $\mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0$. We want to mention that in general

$$S^0(M) = \{ \mu \in L^\infty(M) | Pu \in L^\infty, P \in \text{Diff}_b^n \} \quad (354)$$

Example 47. We want to discuss the homework case we have left earlier. In this case we are working with the other neighbourhood on the upper left. We have:

$$\mu = f(z_1, z_2) \frac{dz_1}{z_1} \frac{dz_2}{z_2}, z_1 = \frac{\omega_1}{\omega_2} = \frac{x}{x'}, z_2 = r\omega_2 = x' \quad (355)$$

we know that

$$\pi_L(x, x') = x, (\pi_L)_*(\mu) = \int f\left(\frac{x}{x'}, x'\right) \frac{dx'}{x'} \frac{dx}{x} \quad (356)$$

and we have

$$v = \int f\left(\frac{x}{x'}, x'\right) \frac{dx'}{x'} = \int f(x, \frac{x}{s}) \frac{ds}{s}, s = \frac{x}{x'}, \frac{dx'}{x'} = \frac{ds}{xs} = \frac{ds}{s} \quad (357)$$

here we treat x as the fixed variable and s as the independent variable. Now similar to what we did earlier, now we have

$$f(z_1, z_2) = z_1^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_0(z_1) + z_2^\epsilon z_1^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_1(z_1, z_2), \mu_0 \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0 \quad (358)$$

We have $z_1 = s, z_2 = x' = \frac{x}{s}$. Therefore after substituting we have

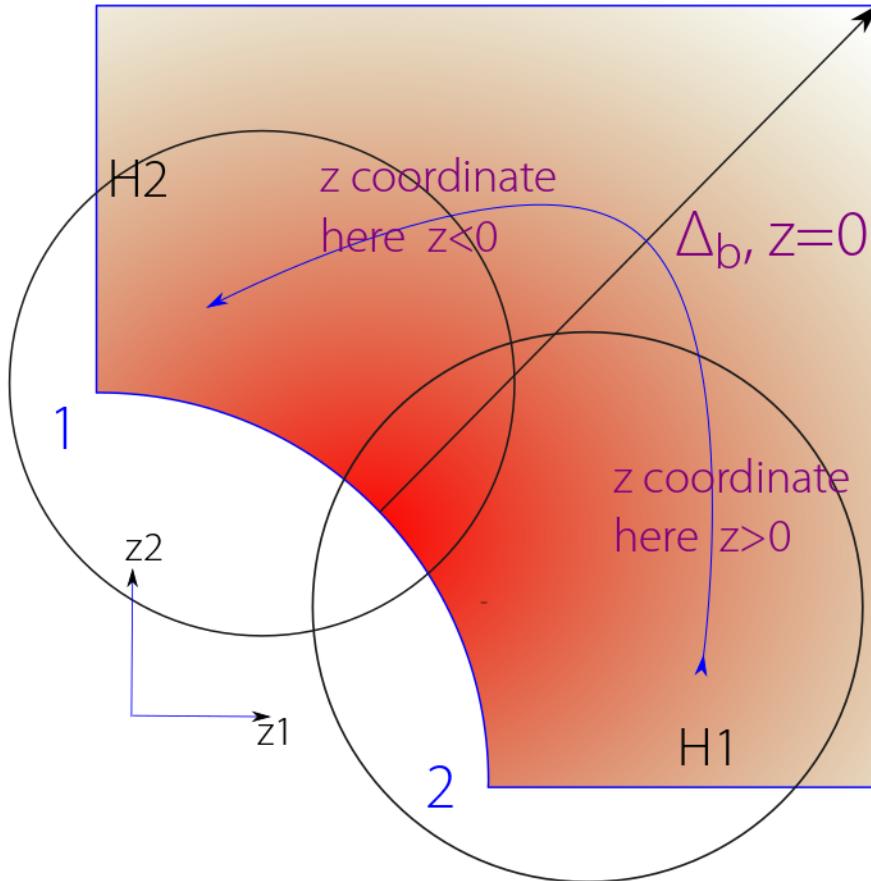
$$v(x) = \int s^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_0(s) + \int \frac{x^\epsilon}{s^\epsilon} s^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_1(s, \frac{x}{s}) \frac{ds}{s} \quad (359)$$

We can simply ignore the first factor in (354) because it is merely a constant. The second factor only involves x in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0 , so it is really an element in $\mathcal{S}^{0,\epsilon}(X)$. We can see it more clearly this way:

$$\int \frac{x^\epsilon}{s^\epsilon} s^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_1(s, \frac{x}{s}) \frac{ds}{s} = x^\epsilon \int s^\delta \mu_1(s, \frac{x}{s}) \frac{ds}{s}, \mu_1(s, \frac{x}{s}) \frac{ds}{s} \in \mathcal{S}_{loc}^0 \quad (360)$$

Therefore $v(x) \in \mathcal{S}^{0,\epsilon}(X)$ as desired. And this proved Lemma 8. \square

Here is the graph:



DEFINITION 32. In general, $f : X_1 \rightarrow X_2$ is a b-fibration if $\forall p \in X_1$, we have ${}^b f_* : {}^b TX_1 \rightarrow {}^b TX_2$ is surjective such that for all $H \in M_1(X)$, we have $f(H)$ to be not in any element of $M_2(X_2)$.

REMARK 20. I think I want to see a concrete example. Also Prof. Loya mentioned that he needs to define b -map properly first.

DEFINITION 33. Here we want to define the concept of a b -*differential*. The b -differential works by extending from the interior to the boundary. We have:

$$f_* : TX_1 \rightarrow TX_2. {}^b f_* = [b_{ij}] \quad (361)$$

where the coefficients of b_{ij} is given by

$$f_*(x_i \partial_{x_i}) = \sum b_{ij} x'_j \partial'_{x_j} \quad (362)$$

DEFINITION 34. A b -map between two manifolds with boundary can be written as follows. Locally we have $\mathcal{U} = \mathbb{R}^{n_1, k_1} \in M$, $\mathcal{V} = \mathbb{R}^{n_2, k_2} \in N$, therefore we have

$$f(x_1 \cdots x_k, y_1 \cdots y_{n_1-k_1}) \rightarrow (x_1^{\alpha_1} \cdots x_{i_1}^{\alpha_i}, x_{i+1}^{\alpha_{i+1}} \cdots) \quad (363)$$

Example 48. Here is a trivial example. We have

$$f(x_1, x_2) = (x_1 x_2, x_3 x_4^2, x_5) \quad (364)$$

LEMMA 10. We claim the following:

$$\text{If } K \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}, \text{ then } A : S^{0, \epsilon}(X) \rightarrow S^{0, \epsilon}(X), K \in \Psi_b^{m, \epsilon}(X)$$

Proof. Here will be our strategy. We want to break up μ using coordinate supporting functions into three pieces.

- The first case we have is when $\text{supp } \phi \cap \Delta_b = \emptyset$. Then from our knowledge of ΨDO we know that kernel ϕK corresponds to class of $\Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}$.
- If ϕ is supported near Δ_b in a coordinate patch, away from the left and right boundary, then $\mathcal{U} \cap \text{front face} = \emptyset$, and we have

$$\phi K = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(x, \xi) d\xi \otimes \mu \quad (365)$$

because we work with local coordinates, we can let $x = x' = r, z = x - x'$. With the new variable we have

$$\phi K = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(r, \xi) d\xi \otimes \mu \quad (366)$$

Now $a \in S^{m,\epsilon}$ is equivalent to

$$a(r, \xi) = a_0(\xi) + r^\epsilon a_1(r, \xi) \quad (367)$$

such that $a_0 \in S^m$, and $a_1 \in S^m$ in ξ , and S^0 in r . Now by definition of S^m for b -pseudo-differential operators of order m , for all k, β we have

$$|(r\partial_r)^k \partial_\xi^\beta a(r, \xi)| \leq C(1 + |\xi|)^{\mu - \beta} \quad (368)$$

We also want to note that the density $\mu = \frac{dx'}{x'}$ away from the front face. If we take log coordinates, then $t = \log(\frac{x}{x'})$ will be needed.

- Did we skip a case here?

REMARK 21. It seems we skipped a case where the neighborhood intersects with the front face. Do we avoid this case using continuity principle or something?

THEOREM 14. For each $K \in \Psi_b^{m,\epsilon}(X)$ defines a map away from the front face and boundary:

$$A : S^{0,\epsilon}(X) \rightarrow S^{0,\epsilon}(X) \quad (369)$$

via

$$\mu A \phi = (\pi_L)_*(\pi_R^* \phi \pi_L^* \mu K) \quad (370)$$

We note that by definition of conormal distribution, when it is away from the front face and boundary, it is in fact a pseudo-differential operator.

Proof. To prove it, we have the following lemma:

LEMMA 11. We have

$$\mu = (\pi_L)_*(\pi_R^* \phi \pi_L^* \mu K) \in I^m(X_b^2, \Delta_b, \Omega_b) \quad (371)$$

Note that this means off the boundary we have

$$\Psi_b^{m,\epsilon}(X) = (\pi_L)_*(\pi_R^* \phi \pi_L^* \mu K) \in I^m(X_b^2, \Delta_b, \Omega_{b,R}) \quad (372)$$

REMARK 22. I am not sure what (372) is different from (371), especially the extra R index on the right hand side.

Proof. We break the cases into three parts:

- For first case, let μ to be away from the boundary and the front face. In this case we have $\mu \in S_{ff}^{0,\epsilon, \epsilon+\delta, \epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2, X_b^2)$. Therefore by what we did earlier, we know $(\pi_L)_*(\mu) \in S^{0,\epsilon}$.

- For the second case, let μ to be away from the front face, but have non-empty intersection with the diagonal. By what we did last semester we have

$$(\pi_L)_*(\mu) \in C^\infty(X) \quad (373)$$

- Thus we are only left to prove the case when it intersects with the boundary and the front face in the same time. We have to use projective coordinates. We have $z_1 = r\omega_1, z_2 = \log(\frac{\omega_2}{\omega_1})$. Now the intersection

$$\{\mathcal{U} \cap \Delta_b\} = \{z_2 = 0\}$$

Therefore we can write

$$\mu = \int e^{iz_2 \cdot \xi} a(z_1, \xi) \frac{dx}{x}$$

with

$$a(z, \xi) = a_0(\xi) + z_1^\epsilon a_1(z_1, \xi), a_i \in S^m$$

Now we have

$$u = \int e^{iz_2 \cdot \xi} a(z_1, \xi) \frac{dz_1}{z_1} dz_2 d\xi \quad (374)$$

$$= \int e^{i \log(\frac{\omega_2}{\omega_1}) \cdot \xi} a(x, \xi) d\xi \frac{dx}{x} \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (375)$$

Now after we push forward, a will be of order $-\infty$:

$$(\pi_L)_*(\mu) = \int_{X'} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{i \log(\frac{x}{x'}) \cdot \xi} a(x, \xi) d\xi \frac{dx'}{x'} \frac{dx}{x} \quad (376)$$

If we make the substitution $s = \log(x/x')$, then we have $ds = -\frac{dx'}{x'}$ as x is treated as a constant. Now we have the above integral to be

$$\left(\int_{\mathbb{R}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{is \cdot \xi} a(x, \xi) d\xi ds \right) \frac{dx}{x} = a(x, 0) \frac{dx}{x} \in S^{0,\epsilon}(X)$$

10 Lecture 10: The composition formula

Recall that a semi-classical operator is given by

$$At = t^{-l} \int e^{i \frac{x-y}{t} \cdot \xi} a(t, x, \xi) d\xi, z = \frac{x-y}{t}$$

and if we make the transformation

$$(t, x, y) \rightarrow (t, x, \omega), \omega = x - y$$

We would have

$$\Delta \times \{0\} \rightarrow \{\omega = 0, t = 0\}$$

And this would give us the inverse Fourier transform conormal to the z -axis. Therefore $A \in I^m(X_s^2, \Delta_s)$.

Discussion. We remind ourselves of the following definition:

DEFINITION 35. For $\epsilon > 0$, we have

$$\Psi_b^{m,\epsilon} = \bigcup_{\delta>0} I^{m,\epsilon}(X_b^2, \Delta_b, \Omega_{b,R})$$

This is identical to the previous notation, but here we use a different symbol.

Discussion. We want to use cut-off function ϕ like we did earlier. We have $\phi \in C_c^\infty(X_b^2/\Delta_b)$, and $\phi\mu \in S_{ff}^{0,\epsilon,\epsilon+\delta,\epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2, \Omega_{b,R})$. If \mathcal{U} is a coordinate patch on X_b^2 , then we would have $\mathcal{U} \cap \Delta_b = \mathbb{R}^{n,k} \times \mathbb{R}_z^n$, $k = 0, 1$. If $\phi \in C_c^\infty(\mu)$, we would have

$$\phi\mu = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(x, \xi) d\xi (\pi_R^* \mu), a(x, \xi) \in S^{0,\epsilon,m}(\mathbb{R}^{n,k}, \mathbb{R}^n)$$

Now I hope everything is well articulated. Here I want to discuss the mapping properties. If $\mu \in |\psi|_b^{m,\epsilon}$, then for $\phi \in S^{0,\epsilon}(X)$ we define an operator A by

$$\mu A\phi = (\pi_L^* \mu \pi_R^* \phi \cdot \mu)$$

Last time we have shown that

$$\mu A\phi \in S^{0,\epsilon}(X, \Omega_b), A : S^{0,\epsilon}(X) \rightarrow S^{0,\epsilon}(X)$$

Now two proofs will be presented.

We recall our old proof. We claim that

$$(\pi_L)^* M(\pi_R)^* \phi\mu \in I_{ff}^{m,\epsilon,\epsilon+\delta,\epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2, \Delta_b, \Omega_b) \quad (377)$$

We just need to show that if $\mu \in I^{m,\epsilon,\epsilon+\delta,\epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2, \Delta_b, \Omega_b)$, then $(\pi_L)_*(\mu) \in S^{0,\epsilon}(X, \Omega_b)$. Last time what we did was to look locally. Consider a patch near the front face, where

$$\mu \sim \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(r, \xi) d\xi dr dz \quad (378)$$

with $r = x, z = \log(\frac{x}{x'})$ as usual. Then we have

$$(\pi_L)_*(\mu) = \int_{X'} \mu(x, x') \frac{dx'}{x'} \dots \quad (379)$$

and we will be done.

Discussion. Let us use x, x' for the coordinates off from the front face. Then using the theorem from last semester we can prove it in a different way. Here is the second way. I want to do it without using last semester's notation. Let $\pi_{L,b} = \pi_L$ in the coordinates r, z , in other words

$$(\pi_{L,b})(r, z) = \pi_L(x, x'), r = x, z = \log\left(\frac{x}{x'}\right)e^z = \frac{x}{x'} = e^{-z}r \quad (380)$$

Therefore

$$(\pi_{L,b}(r, z)) = \pi_L(x, x') = x = r \quad (381)$$

And by what we did last semester we automatically get

$$(\pi_L)_*\mu = (\pi_{L,b})_*\mu = a(x, 0)\frac{dx}{x} \quad (382)$$

which is identical to what we derived earlier. Note that here $\pi_{L,b} = \pi_{L,\beta}$. You can also do right projection use correct coordinates, for example $r = x', z = \log\left(\frac{x}{x'}\right)$.

Discussion. We have $A \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}$, $B \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}$, and we wish to discuss composition. We want to show that $A \circ B \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}$ as well. Thus $\Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}$ is an algebra of operators. If $A \in \Psi_b^{m, \epsilon}$, $B \in \Psi_b^{m', \epsilon}$, then $A \circ B \in \Psi_b^{m+m', \epsilon''}$, with $\epsilon'' = \min(\epsilon, \epsilon')$.

Proof. We now wish to prove the first statement. We know A has kernel $\mu_1(x, x')d\mu$, B has kernel $\mu_2(x, x')d\mu$, and we may assume

$$\mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}^{0, \epsilon, \epsilon+\delta_1, \epsilon+\delta_1}, \mu_2 \in \mathcal{S}^{0, \epsilon, \epsilon+\delta_2, \epsilon+\delta_2} \quad (383)$$

Away from the boundary with $K_A = \mu_1(x, x')\mu(x')$ and $K_B = \mu_2(x, x')\mu(x')$, we have

$$(A \circ B)\phi = A(B\phi) \quad (384)$$

$$= \int \mu_1(x, x'')\mu_2(x', x'')\phi(x'')\mu(x'')\mu(x') \quad (385)$$

$$= \int v(x, x'')\phi(x'')\mu(x''), v(x, x'') = \int u_1(x, x')\mu_2(x', x'')\mu(x') \quad (386)$$

Therefore we need to show that V belongs to $S^{0, \epsilon, \epsilon+\delta, \epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2)$, where $\delta = \frac{1}{2}\min(\delta_i)$. As usual we have $\epsilon + \delta$ signify the order of the expansion on the left/right boundary, and ϵ signifies the overall order of expansion over the front face, so we have

$$\mu_i(r, z) = \mu_{i,0}(z) + r^\epsilon \mu_{i1}(z) \quad (387)$$

To show that v belongs to $S^{0, \epsilon, \epsilon+\delta, \epsilon+\delta}(X_b^2)$, we noticed that v is actually a genuine functions away from $x = x' = 0$. Now here is the best way to do it, I think. We separate the scenario by a few cases:

- If $\text{supp}\mu_i$ are both off the front face, then we can proceed as we did in last lecture.
- If $\text{supp}\mu_1$ is near the upper boundary, $\text{supp}\mu_2$ is near the lower boundary.
- If $\text{supp}\mu_1$ is near the lower boundary, $\text{supp}\mu_2$ is near the upper boundary.
- If $\text{supp}\mu_1$ is both near the upper and lower boundary, $\text{supp}\mu_2$ is near the lower boundary.
- If $\text{supp}\mu_1$ is both near the upper and lower boundary, $\text{supp}\mu_2$ is near the upper boundary.
- If $\text{supp}\mu_1$ is both near the upper and lower boundary, $\text{supp}\mu_2$ is both near the upper boundary.

The principle to check all these cases is the same: We choose correct coordinates on X_b^2 , show V has the correct expansion like we did earlier. We now consider the cases available. For the first case (A) where the support is near the upper boundary, we have

$$v(z_1, z_2) = v_0(z_2) + z_2^\epsilon v_1(z_1, z_2), v_1 \in z_1^{\epsilon+\delta} \mathcal{S}^0, v_1 \in z_1^{\epsilon+\delta} \mathcal{S}^0 \quad (388)$$

For the second case (B) where the support is near the lower boundary, we have

$$v(w_1, w_2) = v_0(w_2) + w_2^\epsilon v_1(w_1, w_2), v_1 \in w_2^{\epsilon+\delta} \mathcal{S}^0, v_1 \in w_2^{\epsilon+\delta} \mathcal{S}^0 \quad (389)$$

and the third (C), fourth case (D) will be omitted as we would need to treat μ_i separately.

Let us now consider the case A. In this case we have

$$v = (z_1, z_2), z_1 = \frac{x}{x'}, z_2 = x'' \quad (390)$$

then we have

$$v(z_1, z_2) = v(x, x''), z = z_1 z_2, x' = z_2 \quad (391)$$

REMARK 23. I think this is nonsense.

Discussion. Recall that we have

$$v(x, x'') = \int u_1(x, x') \mu_2(x', x'') \mu(x') \quad (392)$$

Now we can try to expand μ_1, μ_2 both from the upper front face. We have

$$\tilde{\mu}_1(z_1, z_2) = \mu_{1,0}(z_1) + z_2^\epsilon \mu_{1,1}(z_1, z_2) \quad (393)$$

where $\tilde{\mu}_1$ is defined on the blow up space. Similarly

$$\mu_2(x', x'') = \tilde{\mu}_2(z_1, z_2) = \mu_{2,0}(z_1) + z_2^\epsilon \mu_{2,1}(z_1, z_2) \quad (394)$$

REMARK 24. Professor Loya commented that we really should have changed v by \tilde{v} , as we would need a v defined globally on X_2^b .

Discussion. Therefore we have

$$v(x, x'') = \int \tilde{\mu}_1\left(\frac{x}{x'}, x'\right) \tilde{\mu}_2\left(\frac{x'}{x''}, x''\right) \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (395)$$

$$= \int \tilde{\mu}_1\left(\frac{z_1 z_2}{s}, s\right) \tilde{\mu}_2\left(\frac{s}{z_2}, z_2\right) \frac{ds}{s} \quad (396)$$

$$(397)$$

with $z_1 = \frac{x}{x''}, z_2 = x'$. Now all we need to do is to decompose μ_1, μ_2 and calculate out the sum. We have the expansion:

$$\tilde{\mu}_2(s, z_2) = \mu_{2,0}(s) + z_2^\epsilon \mu_{2,1}(s, z_2) \quad (398)$$

Therefore after substitution we have

$$\tilde{v}(z_1, z_2) = \int \tilde{\mu}_1\left(\frac{z_1}{s}, sz_2\right) s^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_{2,0}(s) \frac{ds}{s} + z_2^\epsilon \int \tilde{\mu}_1\left(\frac{z_1}{s}, sz_2\right) \mu_{2,1}(s, z_2) \frac{ds}{s} \quad (399)$$

whereas the second part

$$z_2^\epsilon \int \tilde{\mu}_1\left(\frac{z_1}{s}, sz_2\right) \mu_{2,1}(s, z_2) \frac{ds}{s} \quad (400)$$

belongs to \mathcal{S}^0 and we can simply ignore. Now we have

$$\tilde{\mu}_1\left(\frac{z_1}{s}, sz_2\right) = \mu_{1,0}\left(\frac{z_1}{s}\right) + (sz_2)^\epsilon \mu_{1,1}\left(\frac{z_1}{s}, sz_2\right) \quad (401)$$

We now substitute equation (401) into the first part of equation (399). The result is

$$\int \mu_{1,0}\left(\frac{z_1}{s}\right) + s^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_{2,0}(s) \frac{ds}{s} + z_2^\epsilon \int s^\epsilon \mu_{1,1}\left(\frac{z_1}{s}, sz_2\right) s^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_{2,0}(s) \frac{ds}{s} \quad (402)$$

whereas the second factor is in \mathcal{S}^0 as before and we can simply discard it. To conclude we finally have

$$\int \mu_{1,0}\left(\frac{z_1}{s}\right) + s^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_{2,0}(s) \frac{ds}{s} + z_2^\epsilon \int s^\epsilon \mu_{1,1}\left(\frac{z_1}{s}, sz_2\right) s^{\epsilon+\delta} \mu_{2,0}(s) \frac{ds}{s} \quad (403)$$

as desired. The case however is much easier for region B , and we leave it as an exercise. And the other cases are more or less similar. Therefore $\Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}$ is an algebra.

Discussion. We finally reached the ΨDO case. We claim that

$$\Psi_b^{m, \epsilon} \circ \Psi_b^{m', \epsilon} \subseteq \Psi_b^{m+m', \epsilon} \quad (404)$$

Proof. We may assume that viewing as conormal distributions, we have

$$A \leftarrow \mu_1 \in I_{ff}^{m,\epsilon}(X_b^2, \Delta_b, \Omega_{b,R}), B \leftarrow \mu_2 \in I_{ff}^{m',\epsilon}(X_b^2, \Delta_b, \Omega_{b,R}) \quad (405)$$

We now separate this into a few cases. First by continuity principle and density arguments it is suffice to show this for $m, m' = -\infty$. Then we have

$$K_{A \circ B} = v(x, x'') \quad (406)$$

$$= \int u_1(x, x') \mu_2(x', x'') \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (407)$$

We can take a partition of unity ϕ_1, ϕ_2, ϕ_3 to split μ_i 's support on the three regions as we did earlier. Then we have

$$\mu_1 = \phi_1 \cdot \mu_1 + \phi_2 \mu_1 + \phi_3 \mu_1, \mu_2 = \phi_1 \mu_2 + \phi_2 \mu_2 + \phi_3 \mu_2 \quad (408)$$

where $\phi_1 \mu_i, \phi_3 \mu_i \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}$. This is because ϕ_1, ϕ_3 are both away from the diagonal. So this part we are done. We also need to work with the cross-multiplication terms, which are

$$\phi_1 \mu_1 \circ \phi_3 \mu_3 \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon}, \phi_3 \mu_1 \circ \phi_1 \mu_2 \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon} \quad (409)$$

and the ones of the same neighborhood:

$$\phi_1 \mu_1 \circ \phi_1 \mu_2, \phi_3 \mu_1 \circ \phi_3 \mu_2 \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon} \quad (410)$$

We leave the following case as an exercise, where the result follows by the fact that the composition between a smoothing operator and a ΨDO is another ΨDO :

$$\phi_1 \mu_1 \circ \phi_2 \mu_2, \phi_2 \mu_1 \circ \phi_1 \mu_2, \phi_3 \mu_1 \circ \phi_2 \mu_2, \phi_3 \mu_1 \circ \phi_3 \mu_2 \quad (411)$$

Therefore the only case essentially left out of the nine cases is

$$\phi_2 \mu_1 \circ \phi_2 \mu_2 \quad (412)$$

and this is the **hard** case.

Discussion. To properly analyze the hard case, we want to use the continuity principle. We may assume that μ_1, μ_2 are both supported near Δ_b , then we need to analyze

$$v(x, x'') = \int u_1(x, x') \mu_2(x', x'') \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (413)$$

After making the change of variable $r = x, z = \log(\frac{x}{x'})$, we have

$$v(x, x'') = \int u_1(x, x') \mu_2(x', x'') \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (414)$$

We can write the lift of μ_1 on X_b^2 as

$$\tilde{\mu}_1(r, z) = \phi(z) \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(r, \xi) d\xi, a(r, \xi) \in S^{0, \epsilon, m}, \phi(z) \in C_c^\infty(\mathbb{R}) \quad (415)$$

Similarly

$$\tilde{\mu}_2(r, z) = \phi(z) \int e^{iz \cdot \eta} b(r, \eta) d\eta \quad (416)$$

Therefore we can write

$$v(x, x'') = \int \mu_1(x, x') \mu_2(x', x'') \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (417)$$

$$= \int \phi(\log(z)) \int e^{i \log(\frac{x}{x'})} a(r, \xi) d\xi \int e^{i \log(\frac{x'}{x''}) \cdot \eta} b(x', \eta) d\eta \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (418)$$

$$= \int \int \int \phi(\log(\frac{x}{x'})) e^{i \log(\frac{x}{x'}) \xi + i \log(\frac{x'}{x''}) \cdot \xi} a(x, \xi) b(x', \eta) d\xi d\eta \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (419)$$

$$= \int \int \int \phi(\omega) e^{i \omega \cdot \xi - i \omega \cdot \eta + i \log(\frac{x}{x''}) \eta} a(x, \xi) b(xe^{-\omega}, \eta) d\xi d\eta d\omega \quad (420)$$

where we used the fact that

$$\omega = \log(\frac{x}{x'}), e^\omega = \frac{x}{x'}, x' = xe^{-\omega} \quad (421)$$

REMARK 25. I think the use of z and ω in equation (415) and later is somehow confusing to a naive reader.

Discussion. Back to our computation, we can write

$$\tilde{b}(x, y, \tau) = \int e^{-i\omega \cdot \tau} \phi(\omega) b(xe^{-\omega}, \tau) d\omega \quad (422)$$

to get rid of ω . Thus we have

$$v(x, x'') = \int e^{i\omega \cdot \xi - i\omega \cdot \eta + i\omega \cdot \tau + i \log(\frac{x}{x''}) \eta} a(x, \xi) \tilde{b}(x, \eta, \tau) d\xi d\eta d\tau d\omega \quad (423)$$

If we let $r = x, z = \log(\frac{x}{x''})$, then we have

$$\int e^{i\omega(\xi - \eta + \tau) + iz \cdot \eta} a(r, \xi) \tilde{b}(r, \eta, \tau) d\xi d\eta d\tau d\omega \quad (424)$$

We note that by Fourier multiplier we have

$$\int e^{i\omega(\xi - \eta)} \phi(\omega) b(xe^{-\omega}, \eta) d\omega = \tilde{b}(x, \eta, \eta - \xi) \quad (425)$$

because defining it we used equation (422). Therefore now we have

$$\tilde{v}(r, z) = \int \int e^{iz \cdot \eta} a(x, \xi) \tilde{b}(x, \eta, \eta - \xi) d\xi d\eta \quad (426)$$

$$= \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} c(x, \eta) d\eta, c(x, \eta) = a(x, \xi) \tilde{b}(x, \eta, \eta - \xi) d\xi \quad (427)$$

Now if we let $\xi \rightarrow \xi - \eta = (a \circ b)(x, \eta)$, then after changing $x = r$, we have that if $a \in S^{0, \epsilon, m}, b \in S^{0, \epsilon, m'},$ then $a \circ b \in S^{0, \epsilon, m+m'}.$

REMARK 26. I have to say I am kind of lost how the four integrals in (424) disappeared.

Discussion. We want to conclude that $\tilde{v}(r, z) \in I_{ff}^{m+m', \epsilon}(X^2, \Delta_b)$. After one page of discussion, which Professor. Loya considered as garbage afterwards, we are now considering the following approach:

We have

$$\omega = \log\left(\frac{x}{x'}\right), d\omega = \frac{dx'}{x'}, \tilde{v}(r, z) = \int \tilde{\mu}_1(r, \omega) \tilde{\mu}_2(e^{-\omega}x, z - \omega) d\omega \quad (428)$$

where

$$\log\left(\frac{x'}{x''}\right) = \log\left(\frac{x'}{x}\right) + \log\left(\frac{x}{x''}\right) = -\omega + z \quad (429)$$

and we have

$$(\pi_{1,2})(x, z, \omega) = (x, \omega), f(x, z, \omega) = (x, \omega), g(x, z, \omega) = (e^{-\omega}x, z - \omega), h(x, z, \omega) = (x, z) \quad (430)$$

Then we can re-write this as

$$\int (f^* \tilde{\mu})(r, z, \omega) g^*(r, z, \omega) d\omega = h_*(f^* \tilde{\mu}_1 * g^* \tilde{\mu}_2) \in I_{frontface}^{m+m', \epsilon} \quad (431)$$

and we need to use theorem from last semester.

11 Lecture 11: Conormal distribution spaces

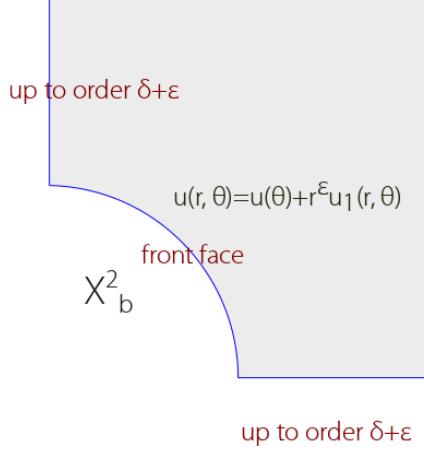
Today we are going to continue discussing Atiyah-Singer-Patodi theorem. The first step is to generalizing conormal distribution spaces.

DEFINITION 36. The space $S_{ff}^{0, \epsilon}(X_b^2)$ with $0 < \epsilon < 1$ means that there exists $\delta > 0$ such that μ vanishes up to order $\epsilon + \delta$ at the two boundary components in local coordinates, and is of the form

$$\mu(r, \theta) = \mu(\theta) + r^\epsilon \mu_1(r, \theta) \quad (432)$$

near the front face, where r, θ are the local coordinates.

Discussion. We have the following picture:



DEFINITION 37. Let $\alpha > 0$. The space $\mathcal{S}_{ff}^{0,\alpha}$ consists of conormal distributions which vanishes up to order $\alpha + \delta$ near the two boundaries, and is of the form

$$\mu = \mu_0(\theta) + r\mu_1(\theta) + \cdots + r^\alpha \mu_{k+1}(r, \theta) \quad (433)$$

such that $\forall i, 0 \leq i \leq k$, we have $\mu_i(\theta) \in \theta^{\alpha+\delta} (\frac{\pi}{2} - \theta)^{\alpha+\delta} h$, $h \in \mathcal{S}^0([0, \frac{\pi}{2}])$.

Discussion. The previous definition is the special case when $0 < \epsilon < 1$.

DEFINITION 38. We define $\Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}(X)$ as conormal distributions with kernels in the space $\mathcal{S}_{ff}^{0,\alpha} * \Omega_{b,R}$.

DEFINITION 39. We can also define $\Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$ as conormal distributions with kernels in the space $\Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$.

Example 49. Let $\phi \in C_c^\infty(X_b^2, \Delta_b)$ and $\phi K \in S_{ff}^{0,\alpha}(X_b^2)$. Or if $\phi \in C_c^\alpha(X_b^2)$. In either case ϕ is supported on a neighborhood $\mathcal{U} \cong \mathbb{R}_{r,y}^{n,k} \times \mathbb{R}_z^n$ with $\Delta_b = \mathbb{R}^{n,k} \times \{0\}$. Then we have

$$\phi K = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(r, \xi) d\xi \otimes \mu_R, \mu \in \Omega_{b,R} \quad (434)$$

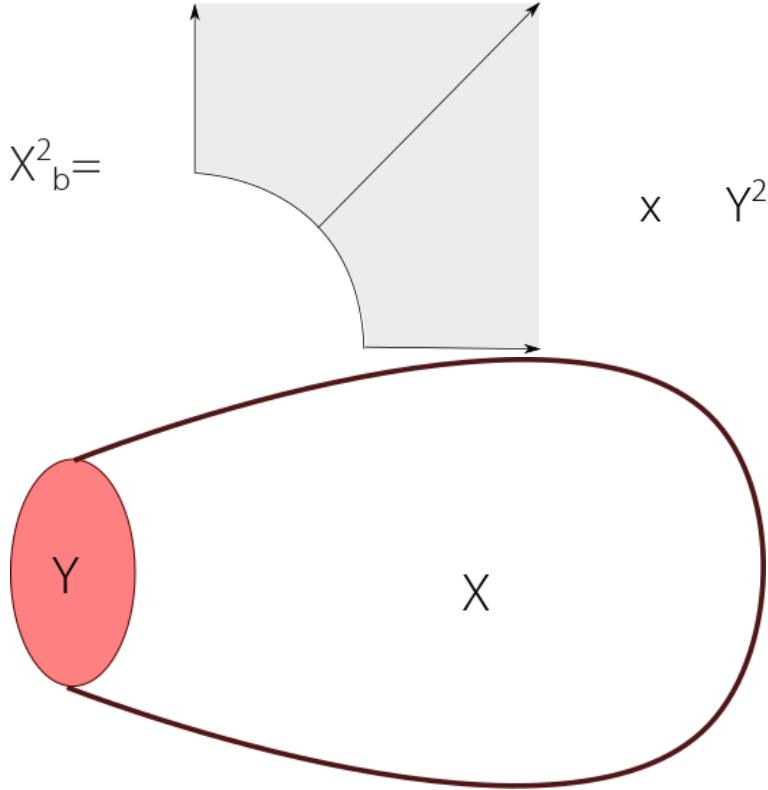
and we have

$$a(r, \xi) = \sum_{l=0}^k r^l a_l(y, \xi) + r^\alpha a_{k+1}(r, y, \xi), k = [\alpha], a_l(y, \xi) \in \mathcal{S}^m, a_{k+1}(r, y, \xi) \in C^\infty \quad (435)$$

where by definition $a_l(r, y, \xi) \in \mathcal{S}^m$ means

$$|\partial_y^\beta \partial_\xi^\alpha a_{k+1}(r, y, \xi)| \leq C_{\alpha, \beta} (1 + |\xi|)^{m-|\alpha|}, C_{\alpha, \beta} > 0 \quad (436)$$

Example 50. Let $X \cong [0, 1)_x \times Y$. Then $X^2 = [0, 1)^2 \times Y^2$ and $X_b^2 \cong \mathbb{R}^{2,2} \times Y^2$. In this case the coordinate chart $\mathcal{U} \cong [0, 1)_r \times \mathbb{R}_y^{n-1} \times \mathbb{R}_z^n$, where $r = x$, $z_1 = \log(\frac{x}{x'})$, $\omega = y - y'$. Here $(y, \omega) = (y, y - y')$ are local coordinates on $Y \times Y$. Then (r, y, z) where $z = (z_1, \omega)$ are the coordinates on $[0, 1)_b^2 \times Y^2$, with $\Delta = \{z = 0\}$. See the graph:



Example 51. Compare with the case where M is a closed manifold with local coordinates, x , then $(x - x', x)$ are local coordinates on M^2 with $z = x' - x$, and $\Delta = \{z = 0\}$.

DEFINITION 40. The **small calculus** of order $m \in \mathbb{R}$ is

$$\Psi_b^m(X) = \bigcap_{\alpha > 0} \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X) \quad (437)$$

THEOREM 15. A kernel K belongs to Ψ_b^m if and only if (omitting density factors):

- $\phi K \in C^\infty(X_2^b)$ and ϕK vanishes with infinity order at left and right boundaries.
- For all $\phi \in C_c^\infty(X_2^b)$ near Δ_b , we have that

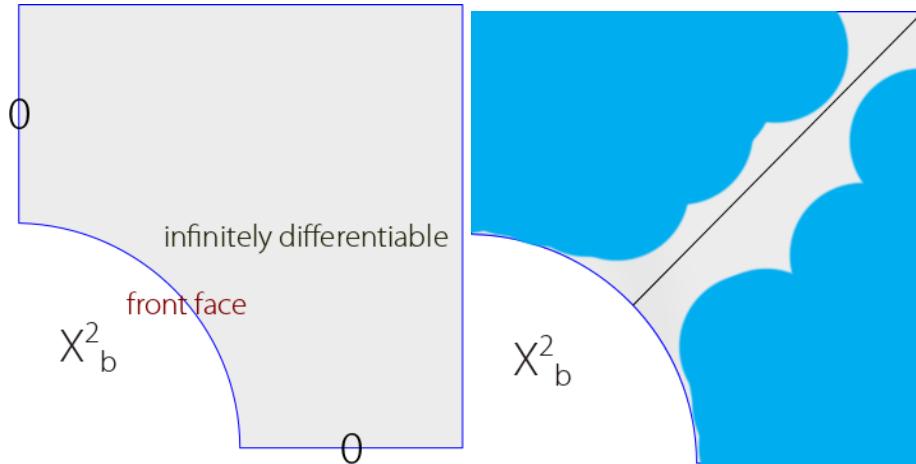
$$\phi K = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(r, y, \xi) d\xi, a(r, y, \xi) \in S^m(\mathbb{R}_{r,y}^{n,k}, \mathbb{R}^n) \quad (438)$$

and $a(r, y, \xi)$ is smooth in y . In other words $a(r, y, \xi)$ for fixed r, ξ is in $S^0(Y)$.

Proof. • To show this it suffice to notice that

$$\bigcap_{\alpha>0} S_{ff}^{0,\alpha} = \{\mu \in C^\infty(X^2) \mid \mu \equiv 0 \text{ via Taylor series at left/right boundaries}\} \quad (439)$$

which follows as it has to vanish up to order $\delta + \alpha$ for all $\alpha > 0$. This implies it vanishes for all orders of α . Hence must be 0 of infinite order. Indeed we have the following picture:



To show the desired smoothness near the front face we notice that we actually have an infinite Taylor expansion near the d. So the result follows.

- This follows by

$$\bigcap_{\alpha>0} \mathcal{S}^{m,\alpha}((0,1]; \mathbb{R}^n) = \mathcal{S}^m((0,1]_r, \mathbb{R}^n) \quad (440)$$

□

COROLLARY 2. b -differential operators are in small calculus. So we have

$$Diff_b^m(X) \subseteq \Psi_b^m(X) \quad (441)$$

Proof. This follows since b -differential operators has to vanish up to infinite order near the boundary, and by definition they are smooth away from the diagonal. □

THEOREM 16. We have

$$\Psi_b^m(X) \cdot \Psi_b^{m'}(X) \subset \Psi_b^{m+m'}(X) \quad (442)$$

Proof. This follows from composition theorem of conormal distributions we did last semester. \square

Discussion. Let us consider Theorem 2 in more detail. Let $A \in \Psi_b^m(X)$, if $\mathcal{U} \cong \mathbb{R}_r^{n,1} \times \mathbb{R}_z^n$ is a “coordinate patch” on X_b^2 with $\mathcal{U} \cap \Delta_b \cong \{z = 0\}$. then we have

$$\phi\mu = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(r, y, \xi) d\xi \otimes \frac{dx'}{x'}, z = \log\left(\frac{x}{x'}\right) \quad (443)$$

From last semester, we have

$$\sigma_m(A)(r, \xi) = [a(r, \xi)] d\xi \otimes \frac{dx'}{x'} dy, [a(r, y, \xi)] \in \mathcal{S}^m(\mathbb{R}^{n,1}; \mathbb{R}^n) / \mathcal{S}^{m-1}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}, \mathbb{R}^n) \quad (444)$$

We note that here ξ belong to the conormal space of the diagonal:

DEFINITION 41.

$$N^*(\Delta_b) = \{\xi \in T_p^* X_b^2 | \xi \equiv 0 \text{ on } T_p \Delta_b\} \quad (445)$$

and we try to think of $d\xi$ as the dual of dz . **We note that dz spans $N_p^*(\Delta_b)$ because $dz \equiv 0$ on $\partial_r, \partial_{y_i}$, which spans $T_p(\Delta_b)$.** The principal symbol $\sigma_m(A)(r, y, \xi)$ can thus be viewed in the cotangent space, which we will discuss later.

To be more explicit, we identify $\xi = (\xi_1 \cdots \xi_n) \in \mathbb{R}^n$ with $\sum \xi_i dz_i \in N^*(\Delta_b)$ as dz_i are the basis vectors.

THEOREM 17. The map

$$\forall \alpha \in T^* X, \alpha \rightarrow \pi_L^* \alpha - \pi_R^* \alpha \in N_p^*(\Delta) \quad (446)$$

on the interior of X extends to a map

$${}^b T^* X \xrightarrow{D} N^*(\Delta_b) \quad (447)$$

Proof. We need to look at $dz_1 \cdots dz_n$. We recall that $z_1 = \log\left(\frac{x}{x'}\right)$, $z_2 = y_1 - y'_1 \cdots z_n = y_{n-1} - y'_{n-1}$. Thus we can write

$$z = (z_1, w), w = y - y' \quad (448)$$

as well as

$$dz_1 = \frac{dx}{x} - \frac{dx'}{x'} = \pi_L^*\left(\frac{dx}{x}\right) - \pi_R^*\left(\frac{dx}{x}\right), dz_k = dy_{k-1} - dy'_{k-1} = \pi^*(dy_k) - \pi_k^*(dy_k) \quad (449)$$

where by definition $x_1 \partial_1, y_k \partial_k$ spans ${}^b TX$. The map thus gives a 1-1 correspondence $dz_k = D(\partial_k)$. \square

Discussion. We now go back to the principal symbol:

$$\sigma_m(A)(r, \xi) = [a(r, \xi)]d\xi \otimes \frac{dx'}{x'}dy' \quad (450)$$

whereas we recall that

$$d\xi = |d\xi_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\xi_n| \in \Omega(N_p(\Delta_b)) \cong [(dz_1)^* \cdots \wedge (dz_n)^*] \quad (451)$$

Now recall that $d\xi_k = (dz_k)^* = \partial_{z_k}$. Then we have

$$d\xi = |d\xi_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\xi_n| \quad (452)$$

$$= |(dz_1)^* \wedge \cdots \wedge (dz_n)^*| \quad (453)$$

$$\in \Omega(N^*(\Delta_b))^* \quad (454)$$

$$\in \Omega^{-1}(N^*(\Delta_b)) \quad (455)$$

$$\cong \Omega^{-1}({}^bT^*X) \quad (456)$$

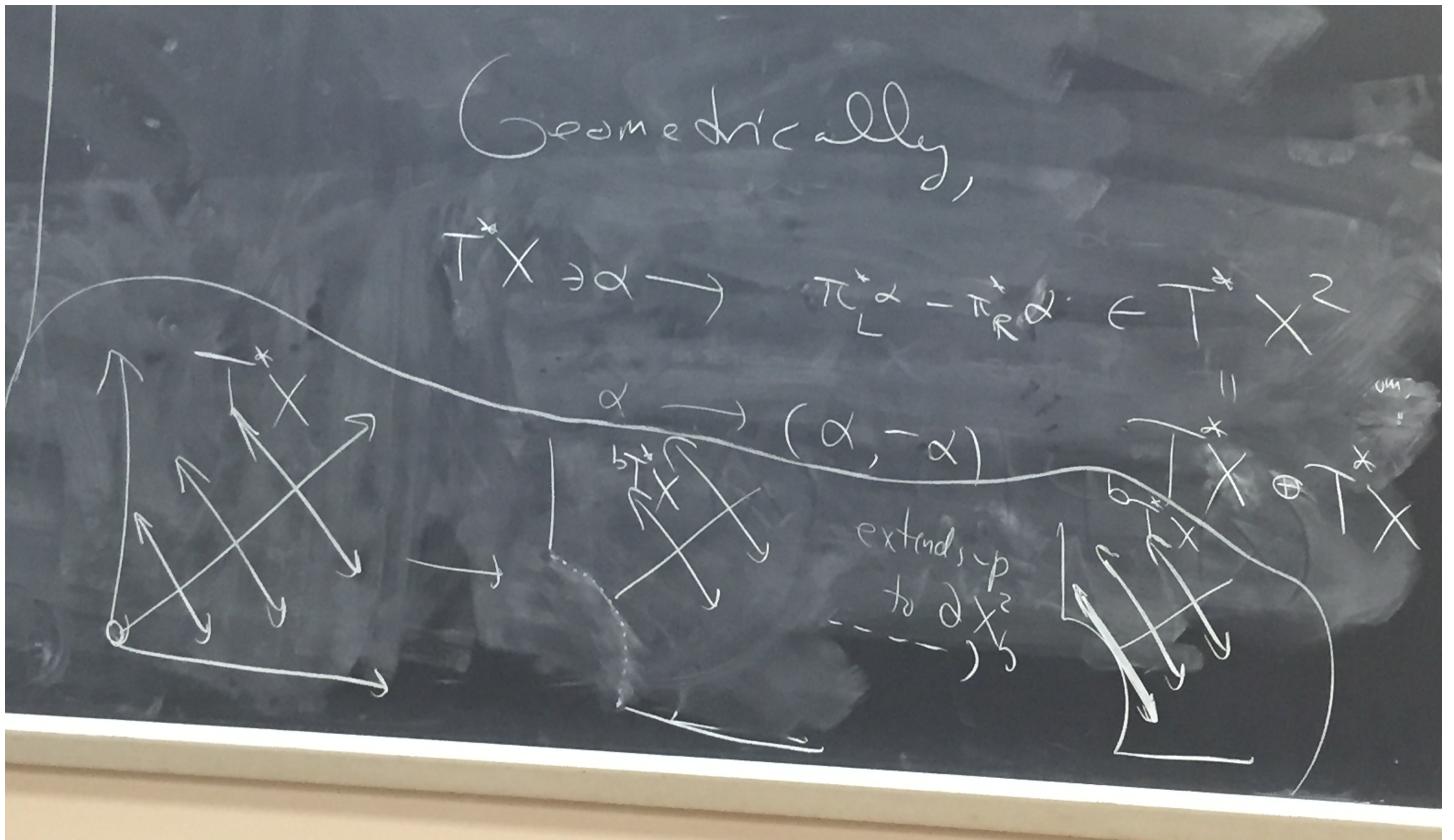
∴ We have $d\xi \otimes (\frac{dx'}{x'}dy) \in \Omega^{-1}({}^bT^*X) \otimes \Omega({}^bT^*X) = \mathbb{C}$. In fact, we have

$$d\xi \otimes \frac{dx'}{x'}dy' = |\alpha_1^* \wedge \cdots \wedge \alpha_n^*| \otimes |\alpha_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge \alpha_n| = 1 \quad (457)$$

Therefore we can view $\sigma_m(A) \in \mathcal{S}^m({}^bT^*X)$. Overall we have the map given by

$$\alpha \rightarrow \pi_L^*(\alpha) - \pi_R^*(\alpha) \in (T^*X)^2 = T^*X \oplus T^*X \quad (458)$$

Discussion. Geometrically we have the following picture:



The picture is better than the words and I encourage everyone to look at the picture. Thanks for Kunal Sharma for the photo! More generally, if $A \in \Psi^{m,\alpha}(X)$, then $\sigma_m(A) \in \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha,m}({}^b T^* X) = \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha,[m]}({}^b T^* X) / \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha,m-1}({}^b T^* X)$.

DEFINITION 42. $a \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}$ is elliptic if there exists $b \in \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha,[-m]}({}^b T^* X)$ such that

$$[ab] = 1$$

in $\mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha,[0]}({}^b T^* X)$. In other words, $ab - 1 \in \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha,-1}({}^b T^* X)$.

Discussion. If we are working with small- b -calculus, then we can get rid of $(0, \alpha)$ s. If A is in small calculus, A is elliptic if there exists $b \in \mathcal{S}^{-m}({}^b T^* X)$ such that $ab - 1 \in \mathcal{S}^{-1}({}^b T^* X)$. Similar to the case of closed manifolds, we have the following three theorems:

THEOREM 18. For all $m \in \mathbb{R}$, we have exact sequence

$$0 \rightarrow \Psi_b^{m-1,\alpha} \rightarrow \Psi_b^{m,\alpha} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha,[m]}({}^b T^* X) \rightarrow 0 \quad (459)$$

THEOREM 19. If A is elliptic and $A \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$. Then there exists $B \in \Psi_b^{-m,\alpha}(X)$ such that

$$AB = Id - R_1, BA = Id - R_2 \in \Psi_b^{-\infty,\alpha}(X) \quad (460)$$

Proof. The proof of the left/right paramatrix is exactly the same as the closed manifold case. We fix α and cut-off A near the boundary, which converts it to the closed manifold case. Then we can use continuity principle to show AB, BA belongs to the desired class of conormal distributions. \square

We have analogous theorem for small calculus:

THEOREM 20. If A is elliptic and $A \in \Psi_b^m(X)$. Then there exists $B \in \Psi_b^{-m}(X)$ such that

$$AB = Id - R_1, BA = Id - R_2 \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X) \quad (461)$$

Discussion. Let us remind ourselves of the main issue, namely how to show an operator is Fredholm. Recall that in the closed manifold case, we showed it using Stone-Weistrauss theorem by constructing an F , which is an approximation of R_1 , such that $| -R_1 + F |$ is small. The strategy in this case would be to invent F directly. There will be subtle issues we want to address.

Assuming that $AB = Id - R_1$, let $B' = (Id - R_1 + F)^{-1}$ and assuming $|R_1 - F|$ is small. Then we have

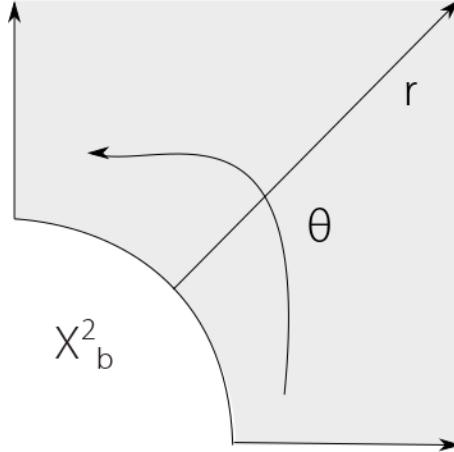
$$AB' = Id - F', F' = F \circ (Id - R_1 + F)^{-1} \quad (462)$$

then A would be Fredholm because F' is still a finite rank operator. But this assumes we can find R_1 close to F . We want to carry out Stone-Weistrauss program for R_1 . If F exists, we know $F \in C^\infty(X \times X)$, therefore $F = \sum \phi_i \psi_i(x, x')$, where after omitting the density factors we have $\phi_i, \psi_i \in C^\infty(X)$. For us to use Stone-Weistrauss, we need to have at least $R_1 \in C^0(X \times X)$. But this is unfortunately not true:

THEOREM 21. We have the following equivalence:

$$R \in C^0(X^2) \leftrightarrow R|_{ff} = \{\mu \in C^\infty(X_b^2) | \mu \equiv 0 \text{ on left and right boundary}\} \quad (463)$$

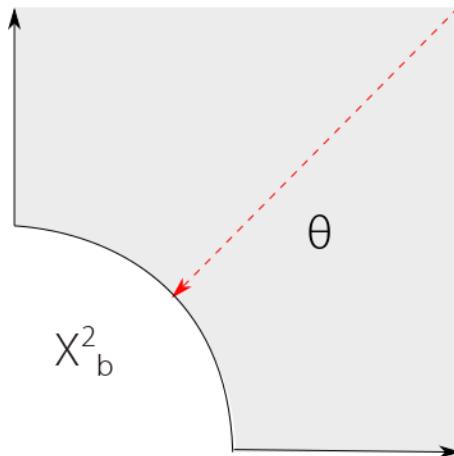
Proof. The proof is quite easy. We have the following geometrical way to visualize it. For R off the front face, it must be living in X^2 . Therefore there exists $v \in C^0(X^2)$, such that $R = v$ in $X/\partial X$. We now have the following picture of X_b^2 in polar coordinates:



Suppose $\mu \in C^\infty([0,1)_r \times [0, \frac{\pi}{2})_\theta$ and $\mu \equiv 0$ at $\theta = 0/\theta = \frac{\pi}{2}$ with $r = \sqrt{x^2 + x'^2}$ and $\theta = \tan^{-1}(\frac{x'}{x})$. This defines a v on X^2 except on point $(0,0)$ via

$$v(x, x') = u\left(\sqrt{x^2 + x'^2}, \tan^{-1}\left(\frac{x'}{x}\right)\right) \quad (464)$$

The question is when v is a continuous function on X^2 . Since v is continuous everywhere else, we are really concerned under what conditions v is continuous up to 0.



We observe that under red radial lines like this, we would have

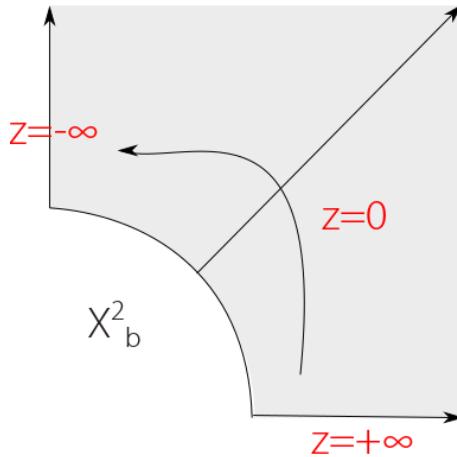
$$\lim_{(x,x') \rightarrow (0,0)} v(x, x') = \lim_{r \rightarrow 0} u(r, \theta) = \mu(0, \theta) \quad (465)$$

Therefore if $\lim_{(x,x')} v(x, x') = 0$, then $u(0, \theta) = 0$ for all θ . This would imply that μ restricted on the front face is zero.

Conversely, if $\mu(r, \theta) = 0, \forall \theta$, then by uniform continuity for all $\epsilon > 0$, there exists $\delta > 0$ such that if $0 \leq r < \delta$, then $|\mu(r, \theta)| < \epsilon$. Therefore if $r = \sqrt{x^2 + x'^2} < \delta$, then $v(x, x') = u\left(\sqrt{x^2 + x'^2}, \tan^{-1}\left(\frac{x'}{x}\right)\right)$ would be less than ϵ as well. Thus by taking limits we have $\lim_{(x,x') \rightarrow 0} u = 0$ as desired.

Our conclusion is that R_1 restricted to the front face will be of great importance. \square

Discussion. In fact, it is an example of a so-called *normal operator*. From what we discussed earlier, the restriction to front face is the obstruction to an elliptic b -operator to be Fredholm. Note that we may introduce log-coordinates as usual, in this case $z_1 = \log(\frac{x}{x'})$. We have the following picture:



We know that near the boundary, the front face is diffeomorphic to $\mathbb{R} \times Y^2$. The vanishing conditions can be translated to

$$R_1(z, y, y') \text{ vanishes as } |z| \rightarrow +\infty \quad (466)$$

Instead of working with R_1 directly, we can look at its Fourier transform:

$$\widehat{R}_1(\tau) = \int e^{-iz \cdot \tau} R(z, y, y') dz \quad (467)$$

We claim that $\widehat{R}_1(\tau) = 0$ if and only if R 's restriction on the front face is zero.

DEFINITION 43. $\widehat{R}_1(\tau)$ defined earlier is an example of **normal operator**. In Melrose's notation it is often denoted by $\widehat{R}(\tau) = I(R)(\tau) = N(R)(\tau)$.

Discussion. Since R_1 vanishes at the left and right boundary, we conclude R_1 actually vanishes when $|z| \rightarrow \infty$ in (35). We note that actually more is true. For all $\alpha > 0$, we have

$$R(0, z, y, y') \in O(e^{\tau z}), z \rightarrow -\infty, R(0, z, y, y') \in O(e^{-\tau z}), z \rightarrow +\infty \quad (468)$$

by our discussion in earlier lectures of super-exponential decay. We also note that

$$\widehat{R}_1(\tau) \in C^\infty(Y \times Y) \subseteq \Psi^{-\infty}(Y \times Y), Y = \partial X \quad (469)$$

Now locally we can write

$$R_1 = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau + i(y' - y)\eta} a(r, \tau, \eta) d\tau d\eta \otimes \frac{dx'}{x'} dy', a \in \mathcal{S}^{-\infty}(\mathbb{R}^{n,1}; \mathbb{R}^n) \quad (470)$$

and by restricting on the front face we have (ignoring the harmless density factor)

$$R_1|_{ff} = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau + i(y - y')\eta} a(0, y, \tau, \eta) d\tau d\eta \otimes dy' \quad (471)$$

and its Fourier transform is given by

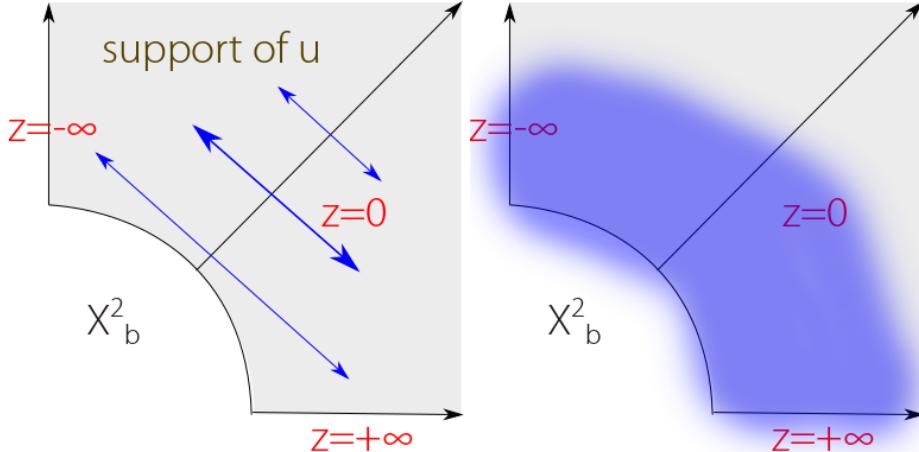
$$\widehat{R}_1(\tau) = \int e^{i(y - y')\eta} a(0, y, \tau, \eta) d\eta \otimes dy' \quad (472)$$

where

$$a \in \mathcal{S}^{-\infty}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}; \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}_y^{n-1}) \quad (473)$$

The motivation of working with the Fourier transform is now clear: we want to remove the $e^{iz \cdot \tau}$ part in (39), which is almost a nuisance. Then we can focus on the Y factor. We thus think R_1 as parametrized by τ and is a ΨDO in τ .

Discussion. We can define normal operators for $\Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$ in the same exact way. Let $A \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$. Then A has a kernel u , see the graph:



Locally we have

$$A = \mu \frac{dx'}{x'}, \mu = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau + i(y' - y)\eta} a(r, \tau, \eta) d\tau d\eta dy' \quad (474)$$

Then we have

$$\mu|_{ff} = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau + i(y - y')\eta} a(0, \tau, \eta) d\tau d\eta dy' \quad (475)$$

as well as

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) = \widehat{A|_{ff}}(\tau) = \int e^{(y-y')\cdot\eta} a(0, y, \tau, \eta) d\eta \otimes dy' \quad (476)$$

Since we know that

$$a(r, y, \tau, y) \in S^m(\mathbb{R}^{n,1}) \Leftrightarrow |\partial_y^\beta \partial_\tau^\alpha \partial_\eta^\gamma a(0, y, \tau, \eta)| \leq (1 + |\tau| + |\eta|)^{m - |\gamma| - |\alpha|} \quad (477)$$

We observe that by (46), for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$, $\widehat{A}(\tau) \in \Psi^m(Y)$. As a conclusion we note that $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ is a ΨDO depending on the parameter $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$. For all $\alpha > 0$, we have

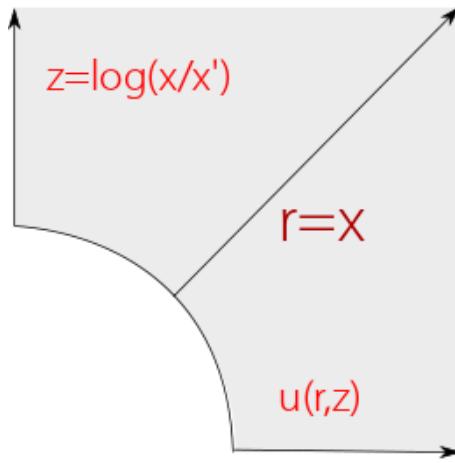
$$\widehat{A}(\tau) : C^\alpha(Y) \rightarrow C^\alpha(Y) \quad (478)$$

We now let $\phi \in C^\infty(Y)$ and extend ϕ to X in any way we desired. So there exists $\tilde{\phi} \in C^\infty(X)$ such that $\tilde{\phi}|_{\partial X=Y} = \phi$. Now we have the following theorem:

THEOREM 22. For all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$\widehat{A}(\tau)\phi = x^{-i\tau} Ax^{i\tau} \tilde{\phi}|_{x=0} \quad (479)$$

Proof. We claim the theorem is really trivial. We shall prove it via continuity principle:



We have

$$(x^{-i\tau} Ax^{i\tau} \psi) = \int \mu(x, \log(\frac{x}{x'})) \tilde{\phi}(x') \frac{dx}{x'} \quad (480)$$

$$= \int x^{-i\tau} \mu(x, \log(\frac{x}{x'})) x'^{i\tau} \tilde{\phi}(x') \frac{dx}{x'} \quad (481)$$

$$= \int e^{-iz\cdot\tau} \mu(x, z) \tilde{\phi}(xe^{-z}) dz, \frac{x}{x'} = e^z \quad (482)$$

$$\rightarrow \int e^{-iz\cdot\tau} \mu(0, z) \tilde{\phi}(x=0) dz, \text{ restricting to the front face where } x=0 \quad (483)$$

$$= \widehat{A}(\tau)\phi \text{ by Fourier inversion formula} \quad (484)$$

where we might have implicitly used the fact from Dirac distribution in the last step:

$$f(0) = \int e^{-iz \cdot \xi} \widehat{f}(\xi) d\xi|_{z=0} = \int \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} f(z) dz d\xi \quad (485)$$

REMARK 27. I feel the density factor in (49) should really be $\frac{dx'}{x'}$, but then we would face an essential difficulty as we cannot get from (50) to (51) easily. Similarly I think (52) to (53) takes some work. I think $\tilde{\phi}, \phi$ both cannot take values in τ .

Discussion. Now as a corollary we have:

COROLLARY 3.

$$\widehat{A \circ B} = \widehat{A}(\tau) \circ \widehat{B}(\tau) \quad (486)$$

Proof. This is clear because choosing $\psi_{\partial X} = \phi$, we have:

$$\widehat{A \circ B}(\tau)\phi = x^{-i\tau} A \circ B x^{i\tau} \psi|_{x=0} \quad (487)$$

$$= x^{-i\tau} A x^{i\tau} \circ (x^{-i\tau} B x^{i\tau} \psi)|_{x=0} \quad (488)$$

$$= \widehat{A}(\tau) \circ (x^{-i\tau} B x^{i\tau} \psi)|_{x=0} \quad (489)$$

$$= \widehat{A}(\tau) \circ \widehat{B}(\tau)\phi \quad (490)$$

Example 52. Let us consider the canonical example. Let

$$D = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(x\partial_x + D_y), D \in \text{Diff}_b^1(X) \quad (491)$$

Then we have

$$\widehat{D}(t)\phi = x^{-i\tau} D x^{i\tau} \psi|_{x=0} \quad (492)$$

$$= \frac{1}{i}\sigma(i\tau + D_y)\phi \quad (493)$$

Therefore

$$\widehat{D} = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(i\tau + D_y) \quad (494)$$

as desired.

Discussion. Our plan would be to let $AB = I - R_1$, and use some $S \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}$ as a correction factor. We want $S|_{ff} = 0$, which is equivalent to $\widehat{S}(\tau) = 0, \forall \tau \in \mathbb{R}$. This way we can conclude it is Fredholm. We now assume that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$, then we suppose that we can find $B_1 \in \Psi_b^{-m,\alpha}$ such that $\widehat{B}_1 = \widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$. Now we let

$$S = R - A \circ B_1 \circ R_1, B_2 = B + B_1 \circ R \quad (495)$$

we have

$$A \circ B_2 = A \circ B + A \circ B_1 \circ R_1 \quad (496)$$

$$= I - R_1 + A \circ B_1 \circ R_1 \quad (497)$$

$$= I - S \quad (498)$$

But we note that

$$\widehat{S}(\tau) = \widehat{R}_1(\tau) - \widehat{A}(\tau) \circ \widehat{B}_1(\tau) \circ \widehat{R}_1(\tau) \quad (499)$$

$$= 0 \quad (500)$$

$$(501)$$

and we may conclude that A is Fredholm after all!

COROLLARY 4. We assert that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ does exist for τ large. The remaining issues to address are whether $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ is holomorphic in τ . And we would need analytical Fredholm theory to address questions like

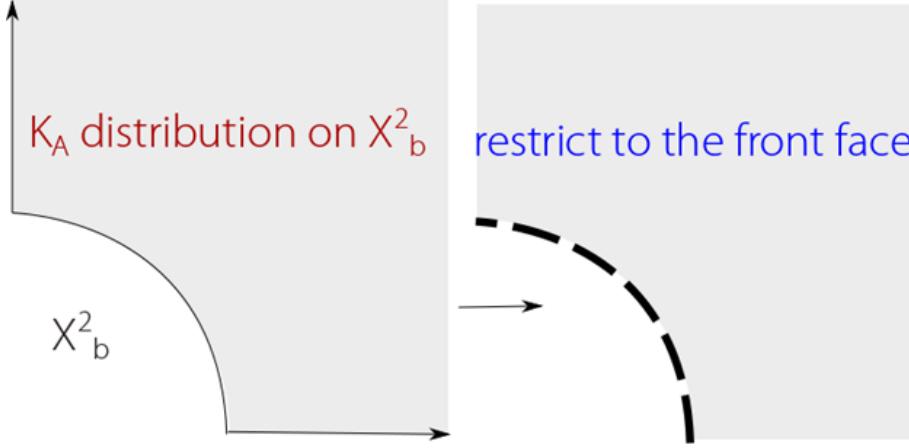
$$\widehat{A}(\tau) \widehat{B}(\tau) = I - \widehat{R}(\tau), E = \int \widehat{D}(\tau)^{-1} \quad (502)$$

12 Lecture 12: The normal operator

We keep discussing the normal operator. Let K_A be a conormal distribution on X_2^b . Then by restricting to the front face we have **front face** $\cong \mathbb{R} \times Y \times Y$. Now we have

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-iz \cdot \tau} K_A|_{\text{front face}}(z) dz, K_A = \mu * \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (503)$$

where we omitted the density factor.



Last time we showed that for

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) : C^\infty(Y) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y) \quad (504)$$

we have

$$\widehat{A}(\tau)\phi = x^{-it}Ax^{it}\tilde{\phi}|_{x=0}, \widehat{\phi} \in C^\infty(X), \widehat{\phi}|_{\partial X=Y} = \phi \quad (505)$$

Example 53. Let $A \in \text{Diff}_b^m(X)$, then we have $A = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|\leq m} (x\partial_x)^\alpha \partial_y^\beta$, then $\widehat{A}(\tau) = \sum_{|\alpha|+|\beta|\leq m} (i\tau)^\alpha (\partial_y)^\beta$.

Example 54. Let D be a generalized Dirac operator. Then we have $D = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(x\partial_x + D_y)$, with $\widehat{D}(\tau) = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(i\tau + D_y)$.

Example 55. Assume K_A as the kernel of conormal distribution is supported near Δ_b , $A \in \Psi_b^m(X)$. Then we have

$$K_A = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(r, z, \tau) d\tau \quad (506)$$

by definition of conormal distributions, where $a(r, z, \tau) \in S^m(\mathbb{R}^{n,1}; \mathbb{R}^n)$ in local coordinates in (r, z) . In reality we really need to include the density factors and we are working with $S^m([0, 1)_r \times \mathbb{R}_z, \mathbb{R})$. This means we actually have

$$K = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(r, z, \xi) d\xi \frac{dx'}{x'} dy', z = (z, y, y'), z_1 = \log(\frac{x}{x'}), \xi = (\tau, \eta) \quad (507)$$

which is again just an abbreviation of

$$K_A = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau + i(y - y') \cdot \eta} a(r, y, z, \tau, \eta) d\tau d\eta \frac{dx'}{x'} dy' \quad (508)$$

which is compact supported in z . But we all know that no one ever written this way. Now let $u = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(r, z, \tau) d\tau$. By definition we then have

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) = \widehat{\mu|_{r=0}}(\tau) \quad (509)$$

$$= \mu|_{r=0}(e_\tau), e_\tau(z) = e^{-iz \cdot \tau} \quad (510)$$

REMARK 28. I think I have trouble with (79). Not sure how we get from (78) to (79). Did we just treat e_τ as a function of z and let μ evaluate on e_τ ?

Discussion. Note that if we pick up any $\phi \in C_c^\infty(\mathbb{R})$ as a cut-off function with $\phi \equiv 1$ on $\text{supp } u|_{r=0}$, then we have $\widehat{A}(\tau) = (\mu|_{r=0})(\phi e_\tau)$ with $\phi e_\tau \in C_c^\infty(\mathbb{R})$. So $(\mu|_{r=0})(\phi e_\tau)$ now makes sense. Since $\phi(z)a(0, z, \xi) = a(0, z, \xi)$ we have

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) = (\mu|_{r=0})(\phi e_\tau), \mu|_{r=0} = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(0, z, \tau) dz \quad (511)$$

Therefore we have

$$\widehat{A}(\tau_0) = (\mu|_{r=0})(\phi e_{\tau_0}) \quad (512)$$

$$= \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} \phi(z) e^{-z \cdot \tau_0} a(0, z, \tau) dz d\tau \quad (513)$$

$$= \int e^{iz(\tau - \tau_0)} a(0, z, \tau) dz d\tau \quad (514)$$

$$= \int \widehat{a}(0, \tau_0 - \tau, \tau) d\tau \quad (515)$$

where by definition

$$\widehat{a}(0, \varrho, \tau) = \int e^{-iz \cdot \varrho} a(0, z, \tau) dz \quad (516)$$

is the left symbol of a restricted to the front face.

Discussion. We remind ourselves for this from last semester: For $\mu \in I^m(\mathbb{R}_x^k \times \mathbb{R}_z^n, \mathbb{R}^k \times \{0\})$, we have

$$\mu = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} a(x, z, \xi) d\xi \quad (517)$$

and we can write it in the left symbol as

$$\mu = \int e^{iz \cdot \xi} \tilde{a}(x, \xi) d\xi, \tilde{a}(x, \xi) = \int \widehat{a}(x, \xi - h, h) dh \quad (518)$$

this theorem we actually proved last semester. In our case (84) is exactly the left symbol of μ restricted to the front face.

We can thus redo what we did via (85) and (86) through the left symbol. We can just re-write using (86) to get

$$K_A = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(r, \tau) d\tau \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (519)$$

with a left symbol, then $\widehat{A}(\tau) = a(0, \tau)$, which should be “obvious” because K_A is the inverse Fourier transform of $a(r, \tau)$ in left reduced form when $z = 0$. Therefore we have $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ be the fourier transform of K_A restricted over the front face is just $a(0, \tau)$.

Discussion. In the general case where

$$K_A = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau + i(y' - y) \cdot \eta} a(r, y, \tau, \eta) d\tau d\eta \frac{dx'}{x'} dy' \quad (520)$$

as well as

$$K_{\widehat{A}}(\tau) = \int e^{i(y - y')\eta} a(0, y, \tau, \eta) d\eta dy' \quad (521)$$

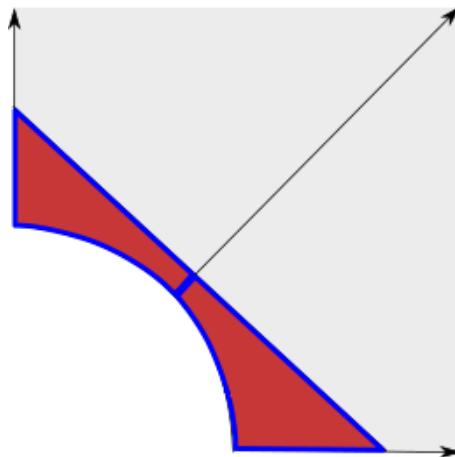
such that for all $\eta \in \mathbb{R}$, we have $\widehat{A}(\tau) \in \Psi^m(Y)$. Here $a(0, y, \tau, \eta)$ is an abbreviation of $a(r, y, z, \omega, \tau, \eta)$, where $\mu \in I^m([0, 1)_r \times \mathbb{R}_y^{n-1} \times \mathbb{R}_z \times \mathbb{R}_\omega^{n-1} [0, 1] \times \mathbb{R}_y^{n-1} \times \{0\} \times \{0\})$.

We want to carry out more in depth analysis of the symbol of normal operators.

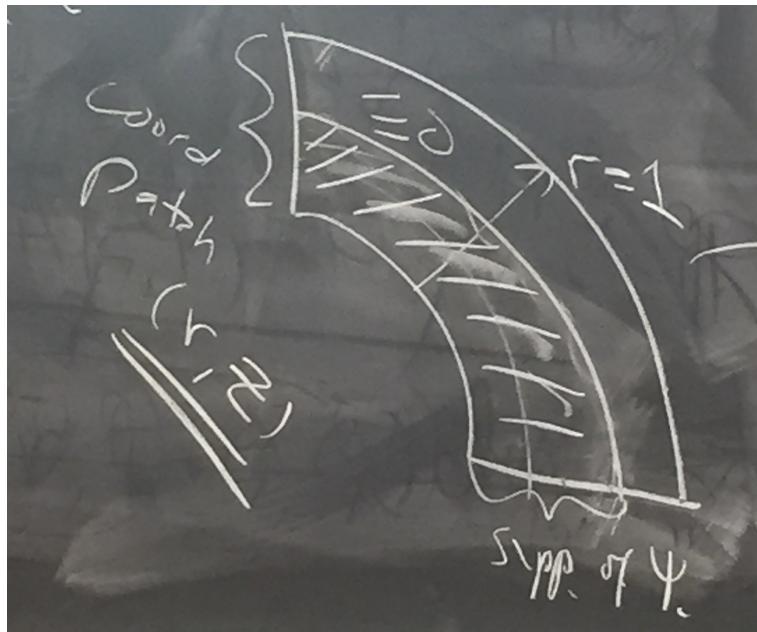
Example 56. Let $A \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}(X)$ such that $K_A = \mu \frac{dx'}{x'}$ after omitting the density factors. The associated normal operator, by definition is

$$K_{\widehat{A}}(\tau) = \int e^{-iz \cdot \tau} (\mu|_{\text{front face}})(z) dz \quad (522)$$

We note that off the front face, we have $X^2 \cong [0, 1)_r \times \mathbb{R}_z$. So we only need to analyze the behavior near the front face:



see also the photo provided by Kunal:



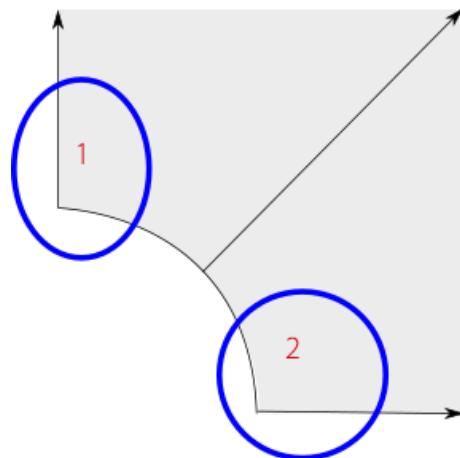
REMARK 29. I think we chose the cut-off function because we work with the normal operator. Is this true or false?

Discussion. In particular, near the left boundary, we can take the coordinates

$$\omega_1 = x', \omega_2 = \frac{x}{x'}, z = \log(\omega_2) \quad (523)$$

and near the right boundary we can take

$$\omega_1 = x, \omega_2 = \frac{x'}{x}, z = \log(\omega_2^{-1}) \quad (524)$$



Then by definition (2)-(3) of $\Psi_b^{-\infty,\alpha}(X)$ there exist some δ such that

$$u|_{\text{front face}} = v = O(e^{(\epsilon+\delta)z}), v = O(e^{-(\epsilon+\delta)z}) \quad (525)$$

near but off the left/right boundaries respectively. In other words, now the kernel has exponential decay:

vanishes to exp order $\alpha+\delta$



Let us think about the Fourier transform. We claim that $K_{\widehat{A}}(\tau)$ is in fact a holomorphic functions in τ . Let $\tau = \tau_1 + i\tau_2$, with $\tau_i \in \mathbb{R}$. Then we can write the integral as

$$\int e^{-iz \cdot \tau_1} \cdot e^{\tau_2 z} v(z) dz, z \in \mathbb{R} \quad (526)$$

We observe that for $|\tau_2| \leq \alpha$, we in fact have

$$e^{\tau_2 z} v(z) \in L^1(\mathbb{R}) \quad (527)$$

Indeed, as $z \rightarrow \infty$ we have

$$e^{\tau_2 z} v(z) = O(e^{\tau_2 z} e^{-\alpha z - \delta z}) \quad (528)$$

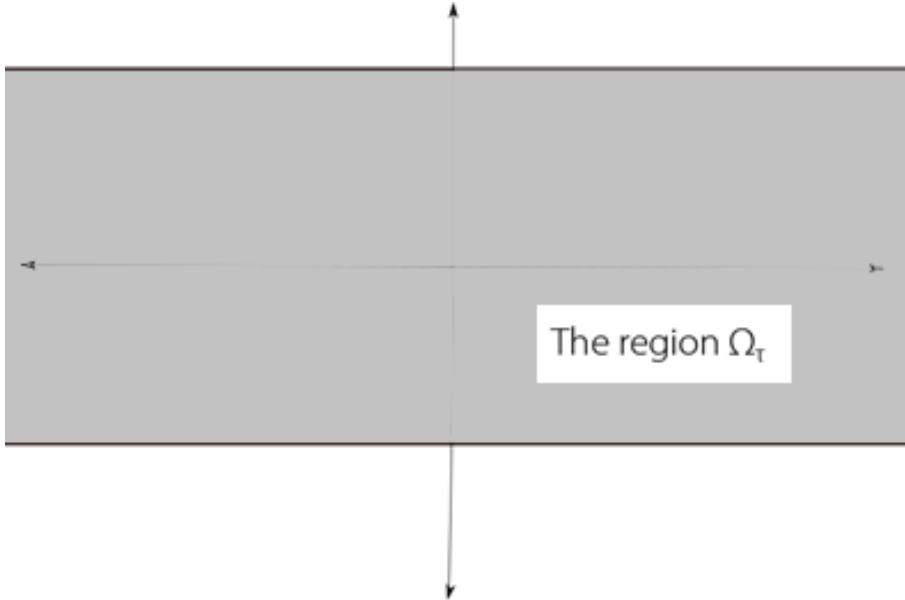
$$= O(e^{-\delta z}) \quad (529)$$

and as $z \rightarrow -\infty$ we have

$$e^{\tau_2 z} v(z) = O(e^{\tau_2 z} e^{(\alpha+\delta) \cdot z}) \quad (530)$$

$$= O(e^{(\alpha+\delta) \cdot z}) \quad (531)$$

which exponentially decays as $z \rightarrow -\infty$. Therefore the integral $K_{\widehat{A}}(\tau)$ is well-defined and holomorphic on the horizontal band $\Omega_\alpha = |\tau_2| \leq \alpha$:



This would be important as we go back to Ψ DOs!

REMARK 30. I could not really appreciate the importance at this stage. Can Prof.Loya explain?

Discussion. We want to go back from the symbol to the operator, which should be possible as long as $e^{\tau_2 \cdot z} v(z) \in L^1(z)$, $|\tau_2| \leq \alpha'$. Think about it, here is another way to do it. We can write

$$K_A = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(r, z) d\tau \quad (532)$$

with $a(r, \tau)$ be the left symbol. Then we have

$$K_{\widehat{A}}(\tau) = a(0, \tau) \quad (533)$$

and we conclude that $a(0, \tau)$ is defined for $\tau \in \Omega_{\alpha'}$ where $\alpha < \alpha' < \alpha + \delta$.

Exercise 3. Show that $a(0, \tau)$ is holomorphic for $\tau \in \Omega_{\alpha'}$ such that for all β, k we have

$$|\partial_\tau^\beta a(0, \tau)| \leq C_{\beta, k} (1 + |\tau|)^{-k}, \forall \tau \in \Omega_{\alpha'} \quad (534)$$

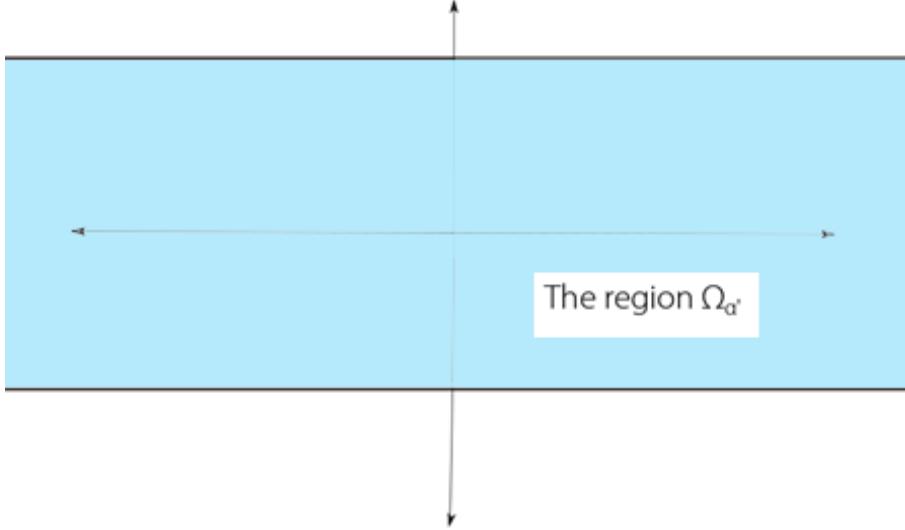
Proof. This is basically trying to show Schwartz in τ . But every time we differentiate $a(0, \tau)$ we actually increase $a(r, z)$ by a polynomial type τ factor. Since we know that $a(r, z)$ is of exponential decay near the two boundaries, $C_{\beta, k}$ is bounded for β, k . This proof is suggested by Adam. \square

Discussion. This is cool, as now we can do the reverse to go backwards:

THEOREM 23. Let $a(\tau)$ be holomorphic in $\Omega_{\alpha'}$, where $\alpha' > 0$. Suppose for some β, k we have

$$|\partial_\tau^\beta a(\tau)| \leq (1 + |\tau|)^{-k}, \forall \tau \in \Omega_{\alpha'} \quad (535)$$

Then given any $\alpha < \alpha'$, there exists $A \in \Psi^{-\infty, \alpha}$ such that $\widehat{A}(\tau) = a(\tau)$.



Proof. In fact, by introducing a cut-off function we have

$$A = \phi(r) \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(\tau) d\tau \frac{dx'}{x'}, \phi \in C_c^\infty[0, 1], \phi(0) = 1 \quad (536)$$

then the kernel

$$u(r, z) = \phi(r) \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(\tau) d\tau \in S_{\text{front face}}^{0, \alpha}(X_b^2) \quad (537)$$

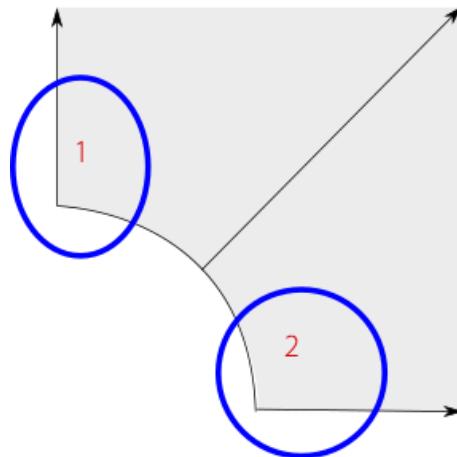
You can check that in the horizontal band region

$$|\operatorname{Im}(\alpha)| \leq \alpha' \quad (538)$$

we have

$$u(r, z) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{iz \cdot (\tau + i\alpha')} a(\tau + i\alpha') d\tau \phi(r) \quad (539)$$

$$= e^{-z \cdot \alpha'} \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(\tau + i\alpha') \phi(r) d\tau \quad (540)$$



If we take local coordinates $w_1 = x, w_2 = \frac{x'}{x} = e^{-z}$, then we have

$$u(r, z) = e^{-z \cdot \alpha'} \phi(r) \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(\tau + i\alpha') d\tau \quad (541)$$

$$= \phi(r) w_2^{\alpha'} b(w_2) \quad (542)$$

where

$$b(w_2) = \int w_2^{-i\tau} a(\tau + i\alpha') d\tau \quad (543)$$

and $a(\tau + i\alpha')$ is Schwartz in τ . Thus $b(w_2)$ is in class \mathcal{S}^0 .

Similarly over the first coordinate chart we may let $w_1 = \frac{x}{x'}, w_2 = x'$, and

$$\mu(r, z) = \phi(r) \int e^{iz \cdot (\tau - i\alpha')} a(\tau - i\alpha') d\tau \quad (544)$$

$$= \phi(r) e^{z\alpha'} * c, c = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(\tau - i\alpha') d\tau \quad (545)$$

$$= \phi(r) \omega_2^{\alpha'} c(\omega_2) \quad (546)$$

REMARK 31. It seems to me that to show $\Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}$ we need to show it vanishes up to order $\alpha + \delta$ for some δ . Are we just using the condition $\alpha < \alpha' < \alpha + \delta$ implicitly in our case?

DEFINITION 44. In general we have

$$A = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau + i(y' - y) \cdot \eta} a(r, y, \tau, \eta) d\tau d\eta \frac{dx'}{x'} dy' \quad (547)$$

whereas the associated normal operator is

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) = \int e^{i(y - y') \cdot \eta} a(0, y, \tau, \eta) d\eta dy' \quad (548)$$

and $a(0, y, \tau, \eta)$ satisfies the following condition:

- For all $\alpha < \alpha' < \alpha + \delta$, we have $a(0, y, \tau, \eta)$ holomorphic for $\tau \in \Omega_{\alpha'}$.
- For all β, α, k we have

$$|\partial_y^\beta (\partial_\tau \partial_\eta)^\alpha a(0, y, \tau, \eta)| \leq C_{\beta, \alpha, k} (1 + |\tau| + |\eta|)^{-k} (1 + |y|)^{-k} \quad (549)$$

In this case we define $A \in \Psi^{-\infty, \alpha}$.

REMARK 32. Missing the last term in the original notes, but this terms seems needed judged from later notes.

DEFINITION 45. We define $A \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-\infty, \alpha'}$ if and only if $A = \int e^{i(y' - y) \cdot \eta} a(y, z, \eta) d\eta dy'$ with $a \in \widehat{\mathcal{S}}^{-\infty, \alpha'}$, which we will define later.

Discussion. Therefore we have a map

$$\Psi^{-\alpha,a}(X) \xrightarrow{\hat{\cup}} \bigcup_{\delta>0} \Psi^{-\infty,\alpha+\delta} \quad (550)$$

THEOREM 24. We have a surjective map

$$0 \rightarrow r\Psi_b^{-\infty,\alpha}(X) \rightarrow \Psi_b^{-\infty,\alpha}(X) \rightarrow \bigcup_{\delta>0} \widehat{\Psi}^{-\infty,\delta+\alpha} \rightarrow 0 \quad (551)$$

where r ; s power is the minimum of $(\alpha, 1)$, where we used the fact that the expansion on the front face

$$u(z) = u_0(z) + \dots + r^\alpha \mu_{[\alpha]}(z) \quad (552)$$

see equation (1), (2) respectively.

REMARK 33. If I recall correctly we have two cases in this case. Later Prof. Loya modified it again.

13 Lecture 13: The right function space

Let us now define $\widehat{\mathcal{S}}^{-\infty,\alpha}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1})$ rigorously.

DEFINITION 46. It consist of C^∞ functions

$$\alpha : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times \Omega_\alpha \times \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \quad (553)$$

such that

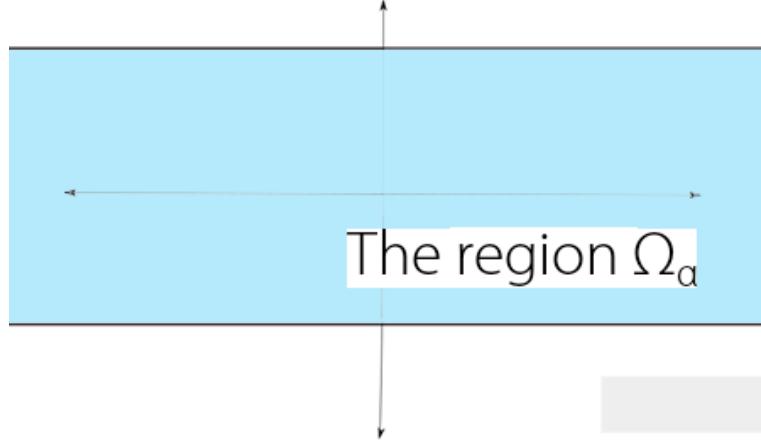
- $a(y, \tau, \eta)$ is holomorphic in τ .
- For all β, α, k we have

$$\alpha : \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \times \Omega_\alpha \times \mathbb{R}^{n-1} \rightarrow \mathbb{C} \quad (554)$$

such that

$$|\partial_y^\beta (\partial_\tau \partial_\eta)^\alpha a(0, y, \tau, \eta)| \leq C_{\beta, \alpha, k} (1 + |\tau| + |\eta|)^{-k} (1 + |y|)^{-k} \quad (555)$$

where $\Omega_\alpha = \{\tau \in \mathbb{C} \mid |\text{Im } \tau| \leq \alpha\}$.



Discussion. We thus have the following re-statement of Theorem 9:

THEOREM 25. The normal operator defines a surjective map

$$\Psi^{-\infty, \alpha}(X) \rightarrow \widehat{\Psi}^{-\infty, \alpha}(Y) \quad (556)$$

where the kernel consists of operators that vanishes on the front face.

Discussion. The point is that these operators generate the compact operator. Let $A \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X)$, then $A : S^0 \rightarrow S^0$ is compact(i.e, limit of finite rank operators) if and only if $\ker A$ extends to a continuous function on X^2 . But as we know this is if only if A 's restriction of the front face is 0, which is our motivation to define \widehat{A} .

The purpose is to go reverse with K_A continuous on X^2 , then A would be the limit of finite rank operators on X_b^2 . But this is obvious via Stone-Weistrauss theorem, which says products is dense in the whole space.

You should think that the fact we are dealing with compact operators implies K_A is continuous on X . Here we use $\phi_n \rightarrow \phi$, such that we have

$$x^{i\tau} \widehat{A} x^{-i\tau} \phi_n \rightarrow \widehat{A} \phi \quad (557)$$

as the space is bounded and we can choose freely a convergent subsequence.

REMARK 34. I am a bit lost with (126). Another form of continuity???

Discussion. The main thing is for $A \in \Psi^{-\infty, \alpha}(X)$, we have $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ to be the Fourier transform of $A_{\text{front face}}$. Our point is that $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ is holomorphic and Schwartz for $\tau \in \Omega_{\alpha'}$ for some $\alpha' > \alpha$. We want to extend what we did earlier to the case of $\Psi_b^{m, \alpha}(X)$. The question is what are the corresponding properties of $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ in this case?

DEFINITION 47. Define $\widehat{\Psi}^{m, \alpha}(Y)$ as families $A(\tau) \in \Psi^m(Y)$, such that there exists some $\alpha' > \alpha$ and we locally have

$$A = \int e^{i(y-y') \cdot \eta} a(y, \tau, \eta) d\eta dy', a \in \widehat{S}^{m, \alpha'}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}) \quad (558)$$

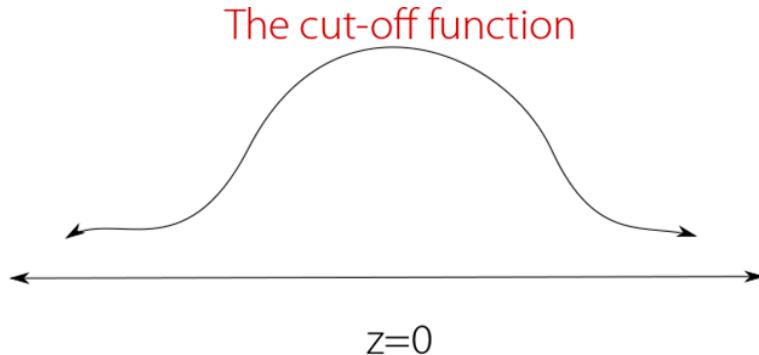
We have analogous theorem:

THEOREM 26. The normal operator defines a map

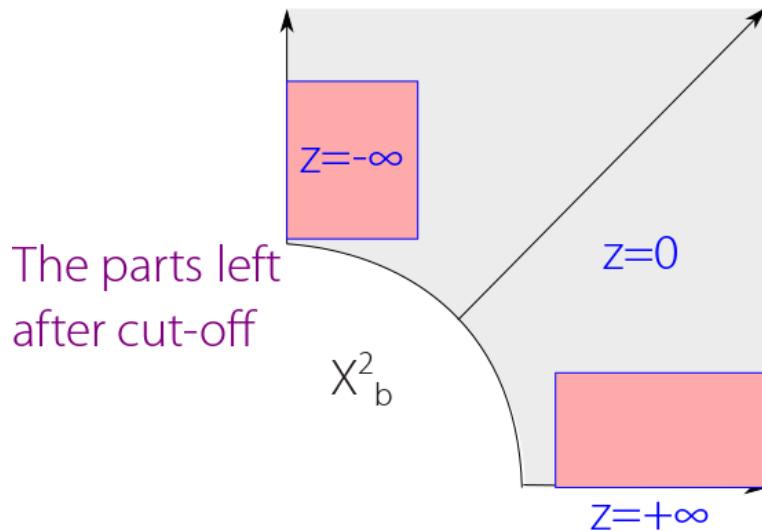
$$\hat{\gamma}: \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X) \rightarrow \widehat{\Psi}^{m,\alpha}(Y) \quad (559)$$

whose null space consists of operators A such that $\widehat{A}(\tau) \equiv 0$ for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$.

Proof. We choose local coordinates near the front face. We let $\phi(z) \in C_c^\infty(\mathbb{R})$ supported near $z = 0$, and $\phi \equiv 1$ near $z = 0$. See the image below:



Now we can write $A = \phi(A) + (1 - \phi)A$. As a result we have $\widehat{A}(\tau) = \widehat{\phi A}(\tau) + \widehat{(1 - \phi)A}(\tau)$, where because of the domain restrictions the second one belong to $\Psi_b^{-\infty,\alpha}(X)$:



and the desired decay estimate follows from last theorem. Locally we have

$$(1 - \phi)A = \int e^{i(y-y') \cdot \eta} a_1(y, \tau, \eta) d\eta dy', a_1 \in \widehat{S}^{-\infty,\alpha}(\mathbb{R}^{n-1}) \quad (560)$$

So all we need to do is to understand $\widehat{\phi A}(\tau)$.

- We know that

$$\phi A = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} a(r, z, \tau) d\tau \quad (561)$$

where $a(r, z, \tau)$ is compactly supported in z , C^∞ in r, τ and is a symbol of order m in τ .

- We know that

$$\widehat{\phi A}(\tau) = \tilde{a}(0, \tau) \quad (562)$$

where \tilde{a} is a left symbol of ϕA . We also know that by definition of left symbol we have

$$\tilde{a}(r, \tau) = \int \widehat{a}(r, r - \zeta, \zeta) d\zeta \quad (563)$$

where

$$\widehat{a}(r, \zeta, \tau) = \int_{-1}^1 e^{-iz \cdot \zeta} a(r, z, \tau) dz \quad (564)$$

where $a(r, z, \tau)$ is compactly supported in $[-1, 1]$ by our choice of $\phi(z)$. Therefore it follows that $\widehat{a}(r, \zeta, \tau)$ is entire in $\zeta \in \mathbb{C}$, since we have

$$\widehat{a}(r, \zeta, \tau) = \int_{-1}^1 e^{-iz \cdot \zeta} a(r, z, \tau) dz \quad (565)$$

and differentiation is always well-defined. Thus $\widehat{a}(r, \zeta, \tau)$ is entire in $\zeta \in \mathbb{C}$. Moreover, $\widehat{a}(r, \zeta, \tau)$ satisfies that for all $\beta, \alpha, \gamma, \gamma > 0$ we have

$$|\partial_\zeta^\beta \partial_\tau^\alpha \widehat{a}(0, \zeta, \tau)| \leq C_{k, \alpha, \beta} (1 + |\zeta|)^{-k} (1 + |\tau|)^{m - |\alpha|}, \forall \zeta \in \Omega_\delta, \tau \in \mathbb{R} \quad (566)$$

where the first part is Schwartz in ζ and a symbol of order m in τ . In fact, it is easy to show that

$$|\partial_\beta^\xi \partial_\tau^\alpha \widehat{a}(0, \zeta, \tau)| \leq C_{k, \alpha, \beta} (1 + |\zeta_1|)^{-k} (1 + |\tau|)^{m - |\alpha|}, \forall \zeta \in \Omega_\delta, \tau \in \mathbb{R} \quad (567)$$

Now for $\zeta \in \Omega_\delta$, we have

$$\frac{1}{1 + \delta} (1 + |\zeta|) \leq (1 + |\zeta_1|) \leq (1 + |\zeta|) \quad (568)$$

because we have the simple estimate

$$1 + |\zeta| \leq (1 + \delta) |\zeta_1| + (1 + \delta) \quad (569)$$

$$= (1 + \delta) (1 + |\zeta_1|) \quad (570)$$

which gives us the sharpened inequality (135) above.
Therefore by the estimate above we have

$$\tilde{a}(0, \tau) = \int \tilde{a}(0, \tau - \zeta, \zeta) d\zeta \quad (571)$$

is entire in ζ for all $\delta > 0$ in the region Ω_δ , and for all γ we have

$$|\partial_\tau^\gamma \tilde{a}(0, \tau)| = C_\gamma (1 + |\tau|)^{m-|\gamma|}, \forall \tau \in \Omega_\delta \quad (572)$$

In particular for $\delta < \alpha$, we have

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) = \widehat{\phi A}(\tau) + \widehat{1 + \phi}(A)(\tau) \in \widehat{\Psi}^{m,\alpha}(Y) \quad (573)$$

as desired.

REMARK 35. What is the significance of $\delta < \alpha$? Unclear to me.

- For surjectivity, we let $B(\tau) \in \widehat{\Psi}^{m,\alpha}(Y)$. We similarly take coordinates in (r, z) and let $\Psi \in C_c^\infty([0, 1)_r)$ with $\Psi(0) = 1$. To be more explicit, if we have

$$B(\tau) = \int e^{i(y-y') \cdot \eta} b(y, \tau, \eta) d\eta dy' \quad (574)$$

in local coordinates, then we can define

$$A = \int e^{iz \cdot \tau + i(y-y') \cdot \eta} \Psi(r) b(y, \tau, \eta) d\tau d\eta \frac{dx'}{x'} dy' \quad (575)$$

In other words, we have

$$A = \Psi(r) \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} B(\tau) d\tau \quad (576)$$

We can make this even more explicitly. Let $\{\psi_i\}$ be a partition of unity to Y , subordinate to a coordinate cover $\{\mathcal{U}_i\}$. Now for all i , let $\Psi_i \in C_c^\infty(\mathcal{U}_i)$ with $\Psi_i \equiv 1$ on the support of ψ_i . Then we have

$$B = \sum B\phi_i \quad (577)$$

$$= \sum \Psi_i B\psi_i + \sum (1 - \Psi_i) B\psi_i \quad (578)$$

$$= \sum_i \Psi_i B\psi_i + R(\tau) \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-\infty,\alpha}(Y) \quad (579)$$

Then we can easily define

$$A_i \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X), \widehat{A}_i(\tau) = \Psi_i B(\tau) \phi_i, \forall i \quad (580)$$

We can define $S \in \Psi^{-\infty,\alpha}(X)$ such that

$$A = \sum_i A_i + S, \widehat{A}(\tau) = B(\tau) \quad (581)$$

REMARK 36. I am a little confused why we choose the cut-off function Ψ to be radial instead of a construction similar to what we did before. Is it because we are working with normal operators that is only properly defined on the front face? Similarly I also do not know what is the benefit of choosing a partition of unity of Y , as a cut-off like what we did earlier should be suffice.

Discussion. Here is the idea. We let $A \in \Psi_b^m(X)$ with $m > 0$ be elliptic operator with ${}^b\sigma_A$ is invertible on $\mathcal{S}^{[m]}({}^bT^*X)$. Since A is elliptic, there exist $B \in \Psi_b^{-m}(X)$ such that $AB = I - R$, with $R \in \Psi^{-\infty,b}(X)$. Now the condition $\widehat{R}(\tau) \equiv 0$ is satisfied, then R must be continuous and be a limit of finite rank operator, thus compact operator on $S^0(X)$. To make $\widehat{R}(\tau) \equiv 0$, we assume $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$. We further assume that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \in \widehat{\Psi}_b^{m,a}(Y), a > 0$.

Now we may choose by surjectivity some $B' \in \Psi_b^{-m,\alpha}(X)$ such that $\widehat{B}'(\tau) = \widehat{A}(\tau)$. We thus define

$$B_1 = B + B' \circ R \in \Psi_b^{-m,\alpha}(X) \quad (582)$$

then we have

$$A \circ B_1 = A \circ B + A \circ B' \circ R \quad (583)$$

$$= I - R + A \circ B' \circ R \quad (584)$$

$$= I - R', R' = R - A \circ B' \circ R \quad (585)$$

Note that now we have

$$\widehat{R}'(\tau) = \widehat{R}(\tau) - \widehat{A}(\tau) \circ (\widehat{A}(\tau))^{-1} \circ \widehat{R}(\tau) \quad (586)$$

$$= 0 \quad (587)$$

Therefore R' is compact by Stone-Weistrauss Theorem and A is Fredholm from $S^0(X)$ to itself.

We thus need the following theorem:

THEOREM 27. If $\widehat{A}(\tau) : C^\infty(Y) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y)$ is invertible, then there exists some $\alpha > 0$ such that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \in \widehat{\Psi}^{m,\alpha}(Y)$. And if $\widehat{A}(\tau) \in \widehat{\Psi}^{m,\delta}(Y), \forall \delta$, then it is obvious that $\widehat{A}^{-1}(\tau) \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-m,\alpha'}(Y)$ for some $\alpha' > a$.

REMARK 37. Not really getting the last comment.

13.1 Exercises for Lecture 13

Here are some more exercises (3 and 4 are based on an email from Adam about Fredholm):

- A in $\Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$ implies for all ϵ with $-\alpha \leq \epsilon \leq \alpha$, we have

$$A : x^\epsilon S^0(X) \rightarrow x^\epsilon S^0(X), (*)$$

where $S^0(X)$ is all bounded C^∞ functions on the interior of X all of whose b-derivatives are also bounded.

(Hint: You can prove that $x^{-\epsilon} Ax^\epsilon : S^0(X) \rightarrow S^0(X)$. (In class we proved $A : S^{0,\alpha}$ to $S^{0,\alpha}$, but I think the map (*) is "more natural" to look at.)

•

- 1) For any A in $\Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$, and any β with $|\beta| \leq \alpha$, prove that

$$x^{-\beta} Ax^\beta \in \Psi_b^{m,\gamma}(X)$$

for some $\gamma > 0$.

•

- 2) Prove that any B in $\Psi_b^{m,\gamma}(X)$ (where $\gamma > 0$) maps $S^0(X)$ to $S^0(X)$. This implies that for any epsilon with $|\epsilon| \leq \alpha$,

$$A : x^\epsilon S^0(X) \rightarrow x^\epsilon S^0(X)$$

•

- 3) Here's a precise formulation of the Fredholm part. For $\epsilon > 0$, let V_ϵ = collection of functions on $X^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ that are linear combinations of functions $X^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ of the form $(p, q) \rightarrow \phi(p) * \psi(q)$, where ϕ, ψ belong to $x^\epsilon S^0(X)$.

Using S-W, prove

THEOREM 28. : V_ϵ is dense in the collection of all continuous functions on X^2 that vanish on the boundary of X^2 .

•

- 4) Let F belong to V_ϵ and choose any b-density. Show that for any β in R with $|\delta| < \epsilon$,

$$F : x^\beta \mathcal{S}^0(X) \rightarrow x^\beta \mathcal{S}^0(X)$$

here F is defined by

$$Fu(x) = \int F(x, x') u(x') dx'$$

We can use 3 and 4 to prove that any A in $\Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$ that is elliptic and has an invertible normal operator defines a Fredholm map

$$x^\beta \mathcal{S}^0(X) \rightarrow x^\beta \mathcal{S}^0(X)$$

for $|\beta|$ less than minimum of α and 1.

14 Lecture 14: Analytical Fredholm theory - I

Let $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathbb{C}$ be an open connected subset. Let $K(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ be holomorphic family of smoothing operators.

DEFINITION 48. A holomorphic family of smoothing operators means

$$K(\tau, y, y') \in C^\infty(\mathcal{U} \times Y \times Y) \quad (588)$$

and is holomorphic in τ : $(\partial_{\tau_1} + i\partial_{\tau_2})K = 0$, with $\tau = \tau_1 + i\tau_2$. Suppose that there exists $\tau_0 \in \mathcal{U}$ such that

$$Id - K(\tau_0) : C^\infty(Y) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y) \quad (589)$$

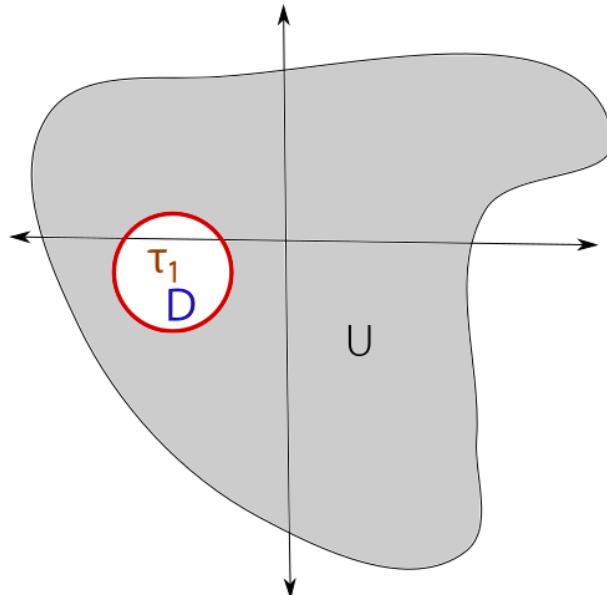
is invertible. Then we claim that:

THEOREM 29. $(Id - K(\tau))^{-1}$ is meromorphic on \mathcal{U} and is in the class of operators of the form $Id + \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ with finite rank singularities, which is defined below:

DEFINITION 49. The class of operators of the form $Id + \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ with finite rank singularities means there exists a set $D \subseteq \mathcal{U}$ such that for $\tau_1 \in D$, there exists finitely many finite rank operators $F_i \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$, and near τ_1 we have

$$(Id - K(\tau))^{-1} = Id - \tilde{K}(\tau) + \sum_{k \geq 1} \frac{F_k}{(\tau - \tau_i)^k} \quad (590)$$

where $\tilde{K}(\tau)$ is holomorphic for τ near τ_1 :



For the finite rank operator, recall that we have the following definition:

DEFINITION 50. $F \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ is of finite rank if there exists C^∞ functions ϕ_i, ψ_i such that

$$F(y, y') = \sum_{i=1}^N \phi_i(y) \psi_i(y') \quad (591)$$

Proof. We now begin the length proof. Let F be a finite rank operator such that $|K - F|_\infty < \frac{1}{2}$, where $|\cdot|_\infty$ is the supreme norm. Then we know that via constructing a Neumann series that

$$I - K(\tau) + F : C^\infty(Y) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y) \quad (592)$$

is invertible. We just need to show that for $R = K(\tau_0) - F$, we have $(Id - R)^{-1} = Id + \sum_{j=1}^\infty R^j$, which converges in the Banach space of operators $C^0(Y) \rightarrow C^0(Y)$ under sup-norm. We can prove the theorem near a neighborhood of τ_1 and then use elementary complex analysis.

Moreover, we have $(Id - K(\tau_0) + F)^{-1} = Id - S$, where $S \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$:

$$S(y, y') = \sum_{j=1}^\infty R^j \quad (593)$$

$$= R + R \circ R + R \circ S \circ R \quad (594)$$

$$= R(y, y') + \int R(y, z) R(z, y') dz + \int R(y, z) S(z, w) R(w, y') dz dw \quad (595)$$

We claim that $S(y, y')$ is actually holomorphic in y, y' . This follows from (164) since $S(y, y')$ is bounded from (162) with $|R|_\infty$ value small enough and each R^j is holomorphic. So the limit must be holomorphic. In fact by continuity, there exists δ such that if $|\tau - \tau_0| \leq \delta$, we have

$$R = |K(\tau) - F|_\infty < \frac{1}{2\text{Vol}Y^2} \quad (596)$$

Therefore the above argument shows $(Id - K(\tau) + F)^{-1}$ exists for all τ with $|\tau - \tau_0| < \delta$.

A variant of this argument with $S = R + R \circ S$ would not work because we would not be able to use S being bounded to deduce anything about holomorphic.

We observe that, for any $\tau \in \mathcal{U}$, we have $Id - K(\tau) = Id - K(\tau) + F - F$. We know that for τ near τ_0 , the operator $(Id - K(\tau) + F)^{-1}$ exists. **We want to write it out explicitly and assert that $(Id - K(\tau))^{-1}$ exists as well.**

REMARK 38. Not really sure how to use it or why this cancellation thing is useful.

Discussion. We observe that after cancellation of identical terms we have

$$(Id - K(\tau))(Id + S(\tau)) = Id - F \circ (Id + S(\tau)) \quad (597)$$

Since F is a finite rank operator, using Einstein notation we can write

$$F(y, y') = \sum \phi_i(y) \circ \psi_i(y') = \phi_i(y) \circ \psi_i(y') \quad (598)$$

Now for any $\phi \in C^\infty(Y)$ we have

$$F \circ (Id + S(\tau)) \circ \phi = \int F(y, y') (\phi(y') + S(\tau)\phi(y')) dy' \quad (599)$$

$$= \phi_i \psi_i(\phi + S\phi) \quad (600)$$

$$= \phi_i(\psi_i \phi_i + S^T \psi_i) \quad (601)$$

$$= \phi_i \xi_i, \xi_i = \psi_i \phi_i + S^T \psi_i \quad (602)$$

Therefore we have

$$(Id - K(\tau))(Id + S(\tau)) = Id - H(\tau) \quad (603)$$

where

$$H(\tau) = \phi_i(y) \xi_i(\tau, y'), \xi(\tau, y') = \psi_i(y') + S(\tau)^T \psi(y') \quad (604)$$

REMARK 39. The original notes used $F(\tau)$ twice, which I think caused some confusion later in the notation.

Discussion. Note that for $\tau \in B_\delta$ we have $(Id - K(\tau))^{-1}$ exists equivalent to $(Id - H(\tau))^{-1}$ exists because $I + S(\tau)$ is invertible for all $\tau \in B_\delta$ via equation (172). So we just need to analyze $(I - H(\tau))^{-1}$.

Let π be orthogonal project onto the space spanned by $\{\bar{\phi}_i, i = 1 \dots N\}$, where we assume ϕ_i s are orthonormal via Gram-Schmidt procedure. Then we can write

$$H = \phi_i \cdot (\pi \xi_i) + \phi_i \cdot (Id - \pi) \xi_i \quad (605)$$

where the projection maps π are given explicitly by

$$\pi(\xi_i)(\tau, y') = \langle \xi_i(\tau), \bar{\phi}_j \rangle \bar{\phi}_j(y') \quad (606)$$

$$= \left(\int \psi_i(\tau, y'') \bar{\phi}_j(y'') dy'' \right) \bar{\phi}_j(y') \quad (607)$$

$$= a_{ij}(\tau) \bar{\phi}_j(y') \quad (608)$$

where $a_{ij}(\tau)$ is holomorphic for τ in B_δ since all ξ_i are holomorphic in τ to begin with.

Therefore to summarize we have

$$H(\tau)(y, y') = \phi_i(y) \cdot a_{ij}(\tau) \bar{\phi}_j(y') + \phi_i(y) \cdot (Id - \pi) \xi_i \quad (609)$$

Now we can decompose $C^\infty(Y)$ into $V \oplus V^\perp$, with V be the space spanned by $\bar{\phi}_i$. Then under this basis we have $H(\tau)$ to be

$$V \oplus V^\perp \rightarrow V \oplus V^\perp \quad (610)$$

and $H(\tau)$ will be of the form

$$\begin{bmatrix} A & B \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \quad (611)$$

where A, B is given by:

$$A = a_{ij}\langle *, \phi_j \rangle \phi_i + B, B = \phi_i(I - \pi) \xi_i \quad (612)$$

As a result now we can write $I - H(\tau)$ explicitly as

$$\begin{bmatrix} I - A(\tau) & B(\tau) \\ 0 & I \end{bmatrix} \quad (613)$$

and it is clear that $I - H(\tau)$'s inverse exists if and only if $I - A(\tau)$'s inverse exists. If this is the case we would have

$$(I - H(\tau))^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} [I - A(\tau)]^{-1} & -[I - A(\tau)]^{-1}B(\tau) \\ 0 & I \end{bmatrix} \quad (614)$$

Thus we may reduce the invertibility of an operator $I - H(\tau)$ on $C^\infty(Y)$ to invertibility of a holomorphic matrix in \mathbb{C}^N . We know via linear algebra that $I - A(\tau)$'s inverse exists if and only if its determinant is not zero. But $\det(I - A(\tau))$ can only be zero at most N discrete values as it is an algebraic function of τ determined by A_{ij} . Thus $(I - A(\tau))^{-1}$ is a meromorphic function in τ with poles of order given by the multiplicity of the zeros of its determinant.

Now let us go back to (172), we can now assert that $Id - K(\tau)$'s inverse exists except at a discrete set where $\det(I - A(\tau)) = 0$. Near the discrete set we have $(I + K(\tau))^{-1} = I + M(\tau)$, $M(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$, which is given by the explicit formula we had earlier. It is meromorphic and has finite rank singularities. \square We thus claim that for $A \in \Psi_b^m(X) \subset x^\beta S(X)$, we have $\hat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ to be meromorphic and in the space $\hat{\Psi}^{-m}(Y)$.

REMARK 40. Do we have to double check the inverse's kernel belong to the space $S_{ff}^0 * \Omega_{b,R}$? It seems not really related as Y is compact and all operations can be bounded by a constant.

REMARK 41. For the last statement, if we are working with normal operators, then should not we working with $\hat{\Psi}^m$ already? Did Prof. Loya forgot the $\hat{\cdot}$ sign?

15 Lecture 15: Analytical Fredholm theory, Part II

DEFINITION 51. A family $A(\tau) \in \Psi^m(Y)$ is holomorphic for $\tau \in \mathcal{U}$ (where $\mathcal{U} \subset \mathbb{C}$ is open) if

- For all locally coordinate patches

$$\phi A(\tau)\psi = \int e^{i(y-y')\cdot\eta} a(\tau, y, \eta) d\eta dy' \quad (615)$$

where ϕ, ψ are compactly supported in coordinate patch, and $a(\tau, y, \eta)$ is holomorphic in τ .

- For all $\phi, \psi \in C^\infty(Y)$ with disjoint supports, we have

$$\phi A\psi = K(\tau, y, y') dy', K \in C^\infty(\mathcal{U} \times Y \times Y) \quad (616)$$

and K is holomorphic in τ .

Example 57. If $A \subset \Psi_b^m(X)$ then $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ is a holomorphic family of Ψ DOs of order m for $\tau \in \mathcal{U} = \mathbb{C}$.

DEFINITION 52. A holomorphic family $A(\tau) \in \Psi^m(Y), \tau \in \mathcal{U}$ is elliptic if there exists a holomorphic family $B(\tau) \in \Psi^{-m}(Y)$ such that $A(\tau)B(\tau) = Id - R(\tau)$. for a holomorphic $R(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$.

Example 58. If $A \in \Psi_b^m(X), m \in \mathbb{R}$ is elliptic, then there exists $B \in \Psi_b^{-m}(X)$ such that $AB = I - R, R \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X)$. This implies that

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) \circ \widehat{B}(\tau) = I - \widehat{R}(\tau) \quad (617)$$

and $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ is an elliptic family.

Example 59. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \mathbb{C}$ be open and connected. Let $K(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ be a holomorphic family. Then $A(\tau) = I - K(\tau) \in \Psi^0(Y)$ is an elliptic holomorphic family. Let $B(\tau) = I$. Now trivially we have $AB = I - K(\tau), K(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$. If $A(\tau_0)^{-1}$ exists for some $\tau_0 \in \mathcal{U}$, then via analytical Fredholm theory we know that $A(\tau)^{-1} = (I - K(\tau))^{-1}$ is meromorphic with values in $\Psi^0(Y) = I + \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$. In other words it has at most finite rank singularities.

THEOREM 30. There is an analytical Fredholm theory for general elliptic families. Let $\mathcal{U} \subset \mathbb{C}$ be open and connected. Let $A(\tau) \in \Psi^m(Y)$ be a holomorphic elliptic family. Also assume that there exists $\tau_0 \in \mathcal{U}$ such that $A(\tau_0)^{-1}$ exists.

Then the corresponding analytical Fredholm theory asserts that $A(\tau)^{-1}$ is a meromorphic family of operators in $\Psi^{-m}(Y)$ having finite rank singularities. In

other words, there exists a finite discrete set D such that for \mathcal{U}/D , the operator $A(\tau)^{-1}$ exists and is a holomorphic family $A(\tau)^{-1} \in \Psi^{-m}(Y)$.

Near points in D , we claim that $A(\tau)^{-1}$ can be expressed as follows: If $\tau_1 \in D$, then there exists open disk $B \subset \mathcal{U}$ centered at τ_1 such that

$$A(\tau)^{-1} = B(\tau) + \sum \frac{F_k}{(\tau - \tau_1)^k}, k = 1 \dots N \quad (618)$$

where $B(\tau) \in \Psi^{-m}(Y)$ is a holomorphic family such that F_i are finitely many finite rank operators.

Comment 1. This is the operator version of $f : \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$ being holomorphic, then near the zero of f we have

$$\frac{1}{f(\tau)} = \sum_k \frac{1}{(\tau - \tau_i)^k} \quad (619)$$

Proof. By definition of elliptic family, there exists $P(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ such that $A(\tau)P(\tau) = I - K(\tau)$, where $K(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ is a holomorphic family. We can approximate $K(\tau_0)$ be a finite rank operator such that $(I - K(\tau_0) + F)$ is invertible.

We now observe that

$$A(\tau)(P(\tau) + A(\tau_0)^{-1}K(\tau)) = I - K(\tau) + A(\tau)A(\tau_0)^{-1}K(\tau) \quad (620)$$

If we let the term on the right to be

$$\tilde{K}(\tau) = A(\tau)A(\tau_0)^{-1}K(\tau) - K(\tau) \quad (621)$$

as well as

$$\tilde{P}(\tau) = P(\tau) + A(\tau_0)^{-1}K(\tau) \quad (622)$$

then we can simply re-write equation (189) as

$$A(\tau)\tilde{P}(\tau) = I - \tilde{K}(\tau), \tilde{K}(\tau_0) = 0 \quad (623)$$

Therefore trivially we have $(I - \tilde{K}(\tau_0))^{-1} = I$ exists. Now the original analytical Fredholm theory says that $I - \tilde{K}(\tau)$'s inverse would be exist and equal to $I + R(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$, which is meromorphic with finite rank singularities. As a result we have

$$A(\tau)^{-1} = \tilde{P}(\tau)(I - \tilde{K}(\tau))^{-1} \quad (624)$$

$$= \tilde{P}(\tau) + \tilde{P}(\tau) \circ R(\tau) \quad (625)$$

It is now easy to check that $\tilde{P}(\tau) \circ R(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ is meromorphic with values in $\Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ with finite rank singularities. \square

REMARK 42. In the original notes it says $K(\tau)$ instead of $R(\tau)$, which does not make sense to me.

15.1 Exercise for Lecture 14

Exercise 4. Let $m > 0$, let $A \in \Psi^m(Y)$ be elliptic.

- Prove that $A(\tau) = A - \tau$ is an elliptic family of holomorphic operators for $\tau \in \mathbb{C}$.

By analytical Fredholm theory, if there exists $\tau_0 \in \mathbb{C}$ such that $(A - \tau_0)^{-1}$ exists, then $(A - \tau)^{-1}$ which is the resolvent of A is meromorphic with values in $\Psi^{-m}(Y)$ with finite rank singularities.

Proof. Clearly if A is elliptic, then cA is elliptic for $c \neq 0$. So it suffice to assume $\tau = 1$ since $\tau = 0$ case is solved by the hypothesis. Now let $B \in \Psi^{-m}$ the paramatrix from the small-calculus:

$$AB = I - R \quad (626)$$

Now formally we have

$$(A + I)B = AB + B = I + (B - R) \quad (627)$$

we can now multiply a Newmann series on both sides to cancel out the $I + (B - R)$ factor up to an $\Psi^{-\infty}$ term. Now we have

$$(A + I)B(I + S) = I + R_2 \quad (628)$$

Therefore $A + I$ is elliptic with a paramatrix equal to $B(I + S)$. \square

- Assume now that $A \in \Psi^m(Y)$ is self-adjoint: $\langle A\phi, \psi \rangle = \langle \phi, A\psi \rangle$ for all $\phi, \psi \in C^\infty(Y)$. Prove that for all τ_0 with non-zero imaginary part, the operator $A - \tau_0$ is invertible.

Proof. Assume $A - \tau_0$ is not invertible for some τ_0 with non-zero imaginary part. We can absorb the real part into A , and up to rescaling of the imaginary part we may assuming $\tau = i$. Thus there exists some $v \neq 0$ such that

$$\langle Av, v \rangle = \langle iv, v \rangle = i\langle v, v \rangle = \langle v, -iv \rangle = \langle v, Av \rangle \quad (629)$$

where the last arrow follows from self-adjointness of A and the middle from the conjugate linear definition of the inner product. But $Av = iv = -iv$ is absurd unless $v = 0$. Therefore $A - \tau_0$ must be invertible as desired. \square

- If A is self-adjoint as above, prove that

1) $(A - \tau)^{-1}$ only fails to exist in a discrete subset of D of real number.

Proof. Suppose that $(A - \tau)^{-1}$ fails to exist, then the above argument showed τ must be real. Now if $(A - \tau)^{-1}$ fails to exist on an infinite sequence of points

$$\tau_n \rightarrow \tau', \tau' \in \mathbb{C} \quad (630)$$

Then $A - \tau$ must be zero operator from elementary complex analysis, as the zeros of a holomorphic operator are isolated judged from local Taylor series expansion. In this case $A - \tau \equiv 0$, which would imply $A = \tau$. But we know that

$$\langle \tau v, v \rangle = \tau \langle v, v \rangle \neq \bar{\tau} \langle v, v \rangle, \forall \tau, \Im(\tau) \neq 0 \quad (631)$$

and A cannot be self-adjoint. Therefore $(A - \tau)^{-1}$ only fails to exist in a discrete subset D of real number. \square

2) $(A - \tau)^{-1}$ has at most simple poles. In other words, if $\tau_1 \in D$, then near τ_1 we have

$$(A - \tau)^{-1} = B(\tau) - \frac{F}{\tau - \tau_1} \quad (632)$$

where F is finite-rank and $B(\tau)$ is in $\Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ which is holomorphic in τ .

Proof. Here is a proof I considered. \square

3) Moreover, we have explicit formula for F and B :

$$F = \Pi_{\ker(A - \tau_1)}, B(\tau_1) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{On } \ker(A - \tau_1) \\ (A - \tau_1)^{-1} & \text{On } \ker(A - \tau_1)^{-1} \end{cases} \quad (633)$$

In other words F is the orthogonal projection onto the τ_1 eigenvalue of A .

Proof. \square

Comment 2. Prof. Loya provided the following hint. For part (2), for $y \in \mathbb{R} - \{0\}$ and $\phi \in C^\infty(Y)$, prove that

$$|\langle (A - iy)^{-1}\phi, \phi \rangle| \leq \frac{1}{|y|} \langle \phi, \phi \rangle \quad (634)$$

Comment 3. For part (3), Prof. Loya provided the following hint:

$$\Im \langle (A - iy)\phi, \phi \rangle = -y \langle \phi, \phi \rangle \quad (635)$$

15.2 Application to the normal operator

What we did earlier give rise directly to the following theorem:

THEOREM 31. Let $A \in \Psi_b^m(X)$, $m \in \mathbb{R}$ be elliptic. Assume $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$, then there exists $\alpha > 0$ such that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-m,\alpha}(Y)$.

In other words, there exists $\alpha > 0$ such that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists on the strip Ω_α . Further $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ must satisfy the following normal operator estimates:

- If ϕ is compactedly supported in a coordinate patch, then

$$\phi \widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \phi = \int e^{i(y-y') \cdot \eta} a(y, \tau, \eta) d\eta dy' \quad (636)$$

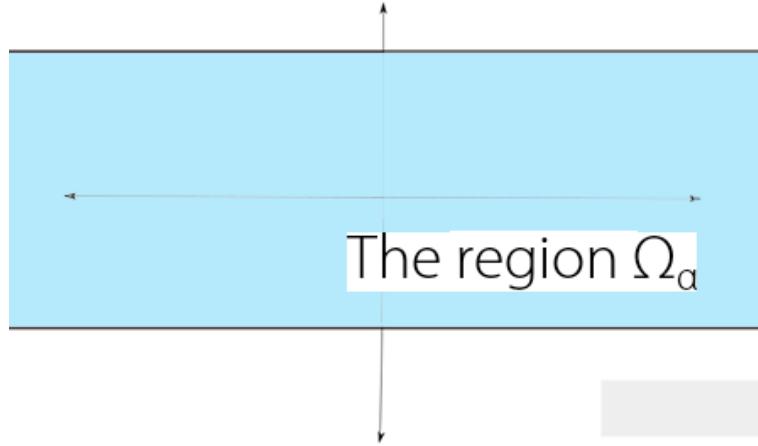
where a is holomorphic in $\tau \in \Omega_\alpha$ and

$$|\partial_y^\beta (\partial_\tau \partial_\eta)^\alpha a(y, \tau, \eta)| \leq (1 + |\eta| + |\tau|)^{-m - |\alpha|} \quad (637)$$

REMARK 43. Prof. Loya wrote $-m - |\gamma|$, which does not make sense to me as $|\gamma|$ did not even show up on the left hand side.

- If $\phi, \psi \in C^\infty(Y)$ have disjoint supports, then we have $\phi \widehat{A}(\tau) \psi \in \Psi^{-\infty, \alpha}(Y)$.

Comment 4. Here is a graph of Ω_α :



Proof. Since A is elliptic, by definition we know there exists $B \in \Psi_b^{-m}(X)$ such that $AB = I - R$, where $R \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X)$ is smoothing. Thus we have $\widehat{A}(\tau) \widehat{B}(\tau) = I - \widehat{R}(\tau)$. Now we know $\widehat{R}(\tau) \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-\infty}(Y)$. Therefore \widehat{R} is smoothing and its kernel can be written as

$$\widehat{R}(\tau, y, y') \in C^\infty(\mathbb{C} \times Y \times Y) \quad (638)$$

and it is Schwartz in τ for $\tau \in \Omega_1$ since it is holomorphic in the first coordinate. See Example 8, Definition 11 and Lecture 13.

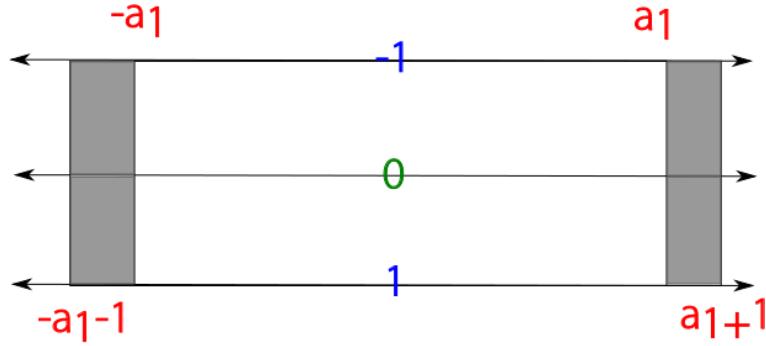
In other words, for any $k \in \mathbb{N}$ and $P, P' \in \text{Diff}^*(Y)$ and $l \in \mathbb{N}$ we have

$$|\partial_\tau^k P_y P'_{y'} R(\tau, y, y')| \leq C_{l,k} (1 + |\tau|)^{-l} \quad (639)$$

Therefore there exists some a_1 such that

$$(I - \widehat{R}(\tau))^{-1} \quad (640)$$

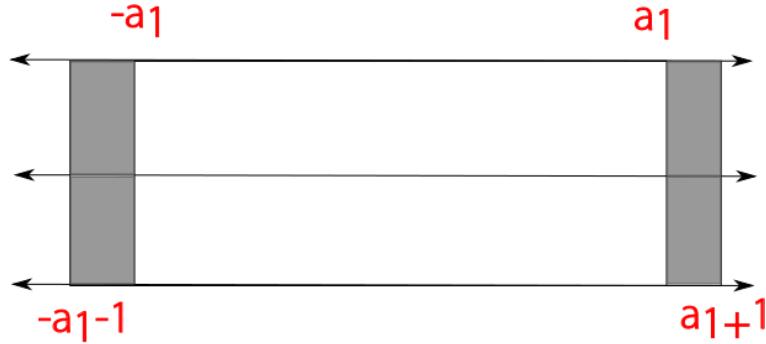
exists for all $\tau \in \Omega_1$ with $|\Re \tau| \geq a_1$. See the attached picture:



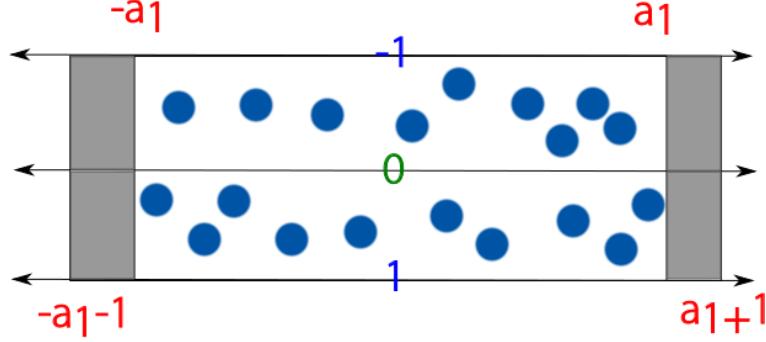
Hence we know that $\widehat{A}(\tau) \widehat{B}(\tau) (I - \widehat{R}(\tau))^{-1} = Id$ exists for $\tau \in \Omega$, and $|\Re \tau| \geq a_1$. Hence $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \Omega_1$, $|\Re \tau| \geq a_1$. Otherwise we would have a contradiction as right hand side is Id . Also we note that $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ is a holomorphic family of operators on the region $\mathcal{U} = \{\tau \in \Omega_1, |\Re \tau| < a_1 + 1\}$.

REMARK 44. Unclear to me why this is needed: Is this because of the choice of D or something?

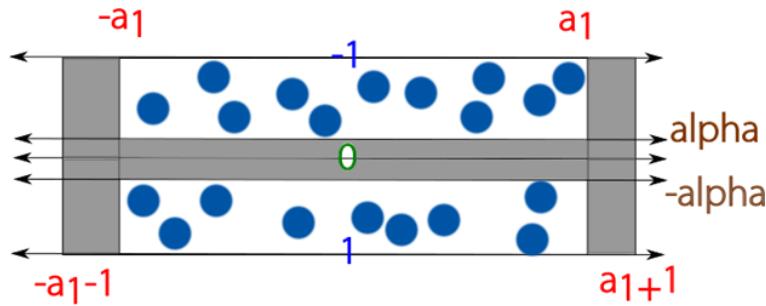
Discussion. Therefore $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathcal{U}$ with $a_1 \leq |\Re \tau| < a_1 + 1$:



see the above picture. The analytical Fredholm theory says that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathcal{U}$ except at some discrete set D :



where there are no poles on the real line because by assumption $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$. Now by elementary complex analysis we assert that there exist α such that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathcal{U}$ with $|\Im \tau| \leq \alpha$:



Therefore if we choose Ω_α according to this α , then we are done! The formula for its inverse would be

$$\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} = \widehat{B}(\tau)(I - \widehat{R}(\tau))^{-1} \quad (641)$$

REMARK 45. I suspect there is a typo here in the original notes, which claim the second term is $(I - \widehat{B}(\tau))$, which does not make sense.

Discussion. It now only remain to verify the symbol estimates. We still have to show that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \in \Psi^{-m}(Y), \tau \in \Omega_\alpha$. We can actually show something stronger: $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-m,\alpha}(Y)$.

Exercise 5. Prove this using the fact that we know for $\tau \in \Omega_1, |\Re \tau| \geq a_1$, we have $(I - R(\tau))^{-1} = I + S(\tau)$, where $S(\tau) \in \Psi^{-\infty}(Y)$ is a holomorphic family for $\tau \in \Omega_1$ with $|\Re \tau| \geq a_1$.

Comment 5. Hint: Use that

$$A(\tau)^{-1} = \widehat{B}(\tau) + \widehat{B}(\tau)S(\tau), \tau \in \Omega_\alpha, |\Re(\tau)| \geq a_1 \quad (642)$$

to get estimate for $S(\tau)$ needed to show that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-m,\alpha}(Y)$. \square

16 Lecture 16: Fredholmness in the space $x^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0$

16.1 interlude

Adam started a question on the operator $x\partial_x$, which he claim to be equal to $\int e^{iz\cdot\tau} i\tau d\tau$. The surprisingly discovery is that it is zero off the diagonal as a distribution. Prof. Loya showed this during the beginning and end of the class.

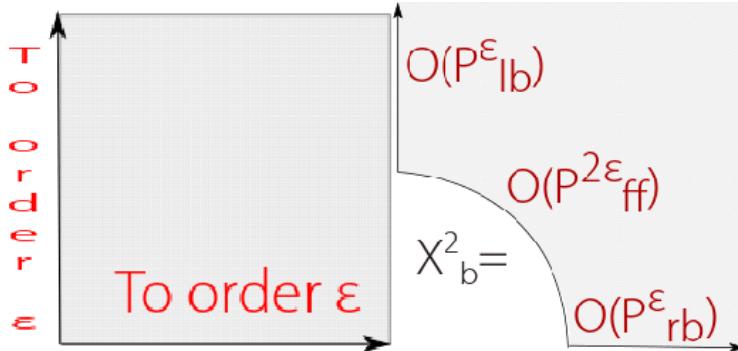
16.2 class discussion

We had just proved this theorem:

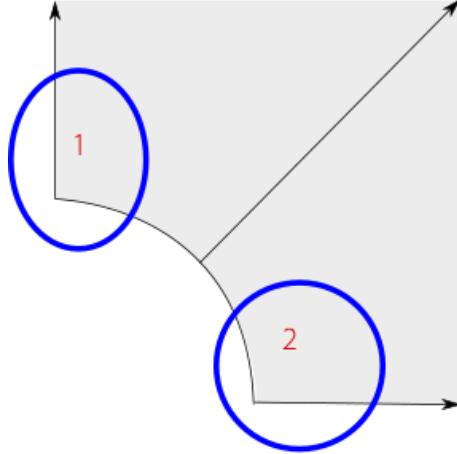
THEOREM 32. If $A \in \Psi_b^m(X)$ and $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$, then there exists $a > 0$ such that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-m,\alpha}(Y)$. Therefore $\widehat{A}(\tau)$ is Fredholm. Now recall if $A \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$, then for all $\beta \in \mathbb{R}$, $|\beta| < \alpha$, we have $A : X^\beta S^0(X) \rightarrow X^\beta S^0(X)$ is continuous.

LEMMA 12. Let $R \in S^0(X^2)$, let $\epsilon > 0$, then let $S = x^\epsilon(x')^\epsilon R u'$, with $u \in C^\infty(X, \Omega_b)$. Then we claim that S is in the space $P_{lb}^\epsilon P_{rb}^\epsilon P_{\text{front face}}^{2\epsilon} S^0$.

We have the following picture:



Proof. Prof.Loya claimed that the proof is "easy". To show it we divide into two cases as before:



In the first coordinate we have $z_1 = \frac{x}{x'}, z_2 = x'$. In the second coordinate we have $z_1 = x, z_2 = \frac{x'}{x}$.

Observe that off the front-face we have $S^0(X^2) = S^0(X_b^2)$. This Prof. Loya claimed to be trivial because we are using b -derivatives. And b -derivatives in the projective coordinates are the same as in ordinary coordinates.

In the neighborhood (1) we have $x = rw, x' = r$, which implies that

$$x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon = (rw)^\epsilon r^\epsilon \quad (643)$$

$$= r^{2\epsilon} \cdot w^\epsilon \quad (644)$$

$$= P_{ff}^{2\epsilon} \cdot P_{lb}^\epsilon \quad (645)$$

and in the second neighborhood (2) we have $x = r, x' = rw$, with implies that

$$x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon = r^{2\epsilon} w^\epsilon \quad (646)$$

$$= r^{2\epsilon} w^\epsilon \quad (647)$$

$$= P_{ff}^{2\epsilon} P_{rb}^\epsilon \quad (648)$$

□

Comment 6. Prof. Loya comment that ϵ -decay corresponding to exponential decay on the cylinder.

REMARK 46. If $K \in x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon S^0(X^2)$, then for any b -density μ , the operator

$$K = u\mu', K\phi = \int u(x', x)\phi(x')\mu(x') \quad (649)$$

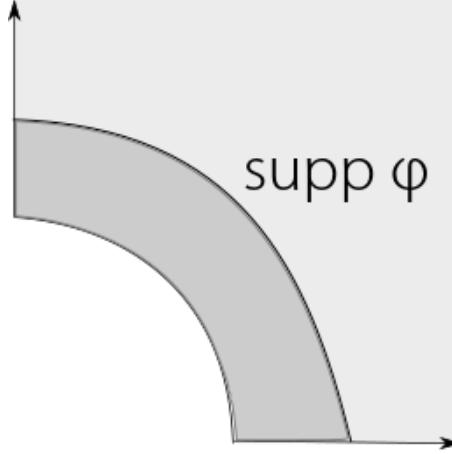
is a “true residual” operator in the sense that it is the limit of finite rank operators on $X^\beta C^0(X)$ for any $\beta \in \mathbb{R}$ with $|\beta| < \epsilon$. Note here that by choosing $C^0(X)$ instead of $S^0(X)$, we are actually working with a Banach space instead of a locally Frechet space, in which the limit of finite rank operators is a true compact operator.

Here is our main theorem for this lecture:

THEOREM 33. Let $A \in \Psi_b^{-m}(X)$ be elliptic, and assume that $(\widehat{\tau})^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$. Then for all β in \mathbb{R} with $|\beta|$ sufficiently small, we claim that $A : X^\beta S^0(X) \rightarrow X^\beta S^0(X)$ is Fredholm.

Proof. The strategy is now familiar. We know that $\widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} \in \widehat{\Psi}^{-m,\alpha'}(Y)$. Let $B_0 \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$ with $\alpha < \alpha'$ such that $\widehat{B}_0(\tau) = \widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1}$. Recall that we can just take

$$B_0 = \phi \int e^{iz \cdot \tau} \widehat{A}(\tau)^{-1} d\tau \quad (650)$$



Now as usual we can take a small paramatrix: We have

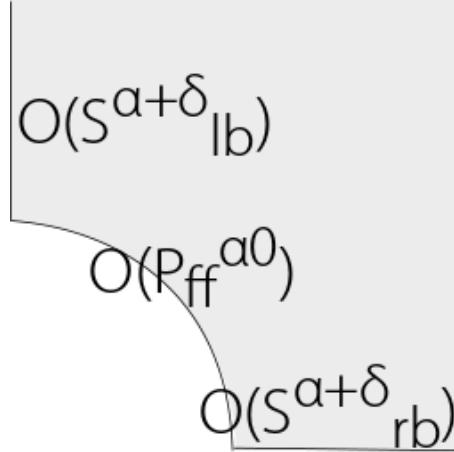
$$AB_1 = Id - R_1, B_1 \in \Psi_b^{-m}(X), R \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X) \quad (651)$$

Now if we let $B_2 = B_1 + B_0 \circ R_1$, then we have

$$A \circ B_2 = Id - R_2, R_2 \in \Psi_b^{-\infty,\alpha}(X), \widehat{R}_2(\tau) = 0 \quad (652)$$

this implies that $R_2 \equiv 0$ on the front face.

We recall that if we let $\alpha_0 = \min(1, \alpha)$, then we have the following picture:



Recall that we have $R(r, z) = R_0(z) + r^{\alpha_0}(r, z) = O(1) + r^{\alpha_0}R_1(r, z) \in \mathcal{S}^0$. Therefore if we let $\epsilon = \frac{\alpha_0}{2}$, then $R_0 \in P_{lb}^\epsilon P_{rb}^\epsilon P_{\text{front face}}^{2\epsilon} \mathcal{S}^0(X_b^2)$. Now by the lemma we have $R_2 \in x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0 X^2$. Now by the Stone-Weisstrauss theorem, we claim that the subspace generated by operators of the form $x^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X) \otimes x'^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X)$ is dense in the sup-norm in the space of continuous functions that vanishes at $\partial(X^2)$. In other words, for all $\mu \in C^0(X^2)$, there exist $\mu_i \rightarrow \mu$ in $C^0(X) \times C^0(X)|_{\text{sup}}$. In particular there exist $F = \sum \phi_i(x) \otimes \psi_i(x')$, with $\phi_i \in x^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X)$, $\psi_i \in x'^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X)$, such that $|R_2 - F|_\infty \leq \frac{1}{2\text{Vol}(Y \times Y)}$.

Now we may carry out the same program as last time: We have

$$A \circ B_2 = I + R_2 - F + F \quad (653)$$

and

$$S = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} (-1)^k (R_2 - F)^k, R'_2 = F - R_2 \quad (654)$$

and we know that $S \in C^0(X)$ because $S = R'_2 + R'_2 \circ R'_2 + R'_2 \circ S \circ R'_2 \in x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X^2)$. The $x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon$ factor corresponds to exponential decay, which guarantees R'_2 to be integrable in both variables in the middle. As a result we conclude that $S \in x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X^2)$ as well. Moreover we have the following identity:

$$S = R'_2 + R_2 \circ S \quad (655)$$

$$- R'_2 + S \circ R'_2 \quad (656)$$

Therefore we now have

$$A \circ B_2(Id + S) = (I - R_2)(I + S) + F(I + S) \quad (657)$$

$$= I - R'_2 + S - R'_2 \circ S + F(I + S) \quad (658)$$

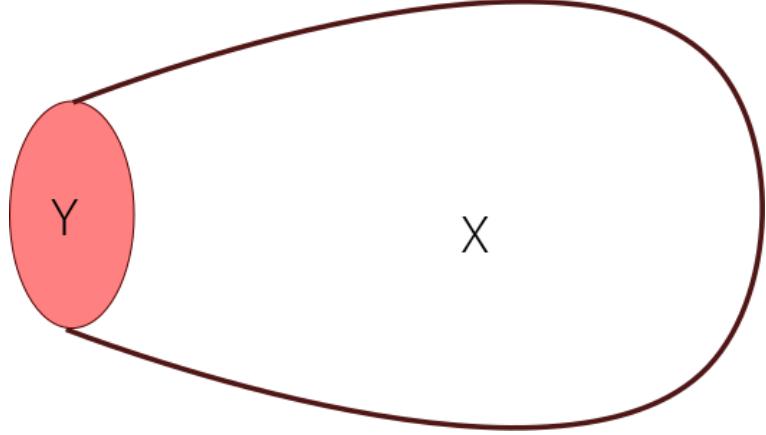
$$= I + F(I + S), F \in x^\epsilon(\mathcal{S}^0 X) x'^\epsilon(\mathcal{S}^0 X) \text{ is finite rank} \quad (659)$$

Let $B = B_2 + B_2 \circ S, F = F \circ (I + S)$. We have $B \in \Psi^{-m, \alpha}, S \in x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X^2) = P_{lb}^\epsilon P_{rb}^\epsilon P_{\text{front face}}^{2\epsilon} \mathcal{S}^0(X_b^2) \subseteq \Psi_b^{-\infty, \epsilon'}(X), \epsilon' = \frac{\epsilon}{2}, B_2 \in \Psi_b^{-m, \alpha}(X) \subset \Psi_b^{-m, \epsilon'}(X), \epsilon' < \alpha$.

Example 60. Let us talk about the Dirac operator. Let

$$D : C^\infty(X, E) \rightarrow C^\infty(X, E) \quad (660)$$

with D a first-order differential operator such that on a collar of $X \cong [0, 1]_X \cong Y$:



we have

$$D = \frac{1}{i} \sigma(x\partial_x + D_y) \quad (661)$$

where σ is in $C^\infty(X, \text{Hom}(E))$, and $D_y : C^\infty(Y, E_0) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y, E_0)$ is self-adjoint. Here $E_0 = E|_{\partial_X}$. This will be the model case we are interested.

THEOREM 34. We have $\widehat{D}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$ if and only if $D_0 : C^\infty(Y, E_0) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y, E_0)$ is invertible.

Proof. We have

$$\widehat{D}(\tau) = \frac{1}{i}(i\tau + D_y) \quad (662)$$

Now let $\phi \in C^\infty(Y, E_0)$ extend to $\tilde{\phi} \in C^\infty(X, E)$. By Lecture 11 and Lecture 12 we should have

$$\widehat{D}(\tau)\phi = x^{-i\tau} D x^{i\tau} \tilde{\phi}|_{x=0} \quad (663)$$

$$= x^{-i\tau} \frac{1}{i} \sigma(i\tau x^{i\tau} \tilde{\phi}) + D_0 x^{i\tau} \tilde{\phi} + x^{i\tau} x \partial_x \tilde{\phi}|_{x=0} \quad (664)$$

$$= \frac{1}{i} \sigma(i\tau \phi + D_0 \phi) \quad (665)$$

Now as we know σ is invertible, and therefore $\widehat{D}(\tau)^{-1}$ exists. But by above computation this holds if and only if $(i\tau + D_0)^{-1}$ exists. We recall that D_0 is self-adjoint, so $(i\tau + D_0)^{-1}$ must exist for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}/\{0\}$ by homework. By assumption $\widehat{D}(\tau)^{-1}$ exist would imply $(i\tau + D_0)^{-1}$ exist for $\tau = 0$ as well. Thus D_0^{-1} exists! The logic clearly can go reverse as each step is if and only if. So we finished the proof. \square

Discussion. What if it does not exist?

THEOREM 35. A generalized Dirac operator is Fredholm via discussion in the following cases. If D_0 is invertible, therefore for all $\beta \in \mathbb{R}$ sufficiently small we have

$$D : x^\beta S^0(X, E) \rightarrow x^\beta S^0(X, E) \quad (666)$$

then by Theorem 19 we claim D is Fredholm. However, if D is not invertible, then for $|\beta|$ sufficiently small not equal to 0, we still have D to be Fredholm!

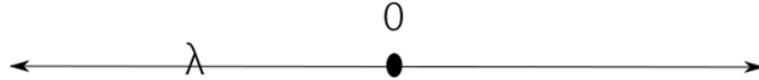
Proof. This proof is classical and can be quite instructive. Let us consider the operator

$$A_\beta = x^{-\beta} D x^\beta \quad (667)$$

on the collar, now via computation we have

$$A_\beta = \frac{1}{i}(i\tau + \beta + D_0) \quad (668)$$

then by the previous argument we know that $\widehat{A}_\beta(\tau)^{-1}$ exists for all $\tau \in \mathbb{R}$ if and only if $(\beta + D_0)^{-1}$ exists. We know that this must be true for $|\beta|$ small enough except $|\beta| = 0$. We can see this via a plot of D_0 's spectrum:



If D_0 is not invertible, then 0 could be an eigenvalue. However if we shift by $|\beta| < |\lambda|$ with $|\lambda|$ the smallest absolute eigenvalue value, then we claim that $\beta + D_0$ is invertible! Clearly it cannot have an eigenvalue 0 any more! Now Theorem 19 applies to A_β and we conclude it is Fredholm $S^0(X, E) \rightarrow S^0(X, E)$. To finish the proof for D we may want to separate into two cases $0 < \beta < \min(\lambda_i)$ and $-\min(|\lambda_i|) < \beta < 0$. Therefore we conclude that

$$D : x^\beta S^0(X, E) \rightarrow x^\beta S^0(X, E) \quad (669)$$

is Fredholm.

Exercise 6. We have two cases, either $\beta > 0$ or $\beta < 0$. We claim in both cases one has the same index. Finally we have $A \circ B = I + F'$, $B \in \Psi^{-m, \epsilon'}(X)$, $\epsilon' > 0$, $F' \in x^\epsilon(S^0 X)x'^{\epsilon'}(S^0 X)$ and is finite rank as required. This finished the proof. We only need to choose $\beta \in \mathbb{R}$ with $|\beta| < \epsilon'$, then $A \circ B = I + F'$:

$$X^\beta S^0(X) \rightarrow X^\beta S^0(X) \quad (670)$$

as well as F' is finite rank. So A is Fredholm. \square

17 Lecture 17: Revisit the b -trace

This lecture is entirely based on Kunal's notes as I was mostly absent.

17.1 Adjoints

Here review the definition of adjoints. Recall that the inner product is defined by

$$\langle \phi, \psi \rangle = \int \phi \bar{\psi} \mu \quad (671)$$

where μ is a b -density. We can also work with real inner products. Now we have

$$\langle A\phi, \psi \rangle' = \langle \phi, \overline{A^T} \psi \rangle', \phi, \psi \in x^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X) \quad (672)$$

If $A \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$, then we should have $\overline{A^T} \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$ as well. We can write $\langle A\phi, \psi \rangle' = \langle \phi, \overline{A^T} \psi \rangle'$ as

$$\int (A\phi)(x) \bar{\psi}(x) \mu = \int \phi(x) \overline{\overline{A^T} \psi(x)} \mu \quad (673)$$

To prove that $\overline{A^T} \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}$ as claimed, we will rewrite it in a more useful way. Recall that the inner product is really

$$\int (A\phi)(x) \psi(x) \mu = \int \phi(x) A^T \psi(x) \mu \quad (674)$$

and we can rewrite it as

$$\int A_1 K(x, x') \mu = \int A_2^T K(x, x') \mu \quad (675)$$

where we define $K(x, x') = \phi(x) \psi(x') \in x^\epsilon(\mathcal{S}^0 X) x'^\epsilon(\mathcal{S}^0 X)$ and $A_1 K$ acting on $x \rightarrow k(x, x')$, $A_2 K = A^T$ acting on $x' \rightarrow k(x, x')$.

REMARK 47. I think some elaboration is needed.

Exercise 7. We have the following theorem:

THEOREM 36. If $A \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$, then there exists $B \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$ such that for all $K \in x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon(\mathcal{S}^0[X \times X])$ and $\epsilon > 0$, we have

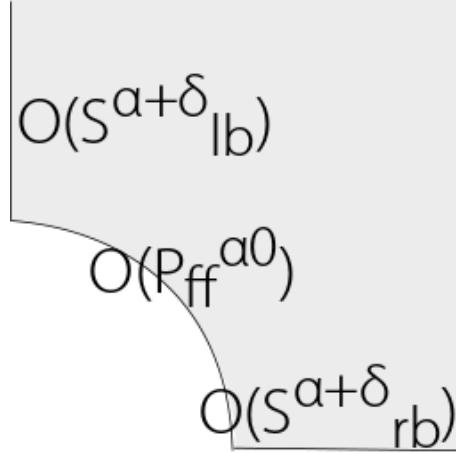
$$\int (A_1 K)(x, x) \mu(x) = \int (B_2 K)(x, x) \mu(x) \quad (676)$$

Comment 7. The hint is to first prove (243) using partition of unity for A , then interpret B as $B(x, x') = A(x', x)$, and $B = A^T$.

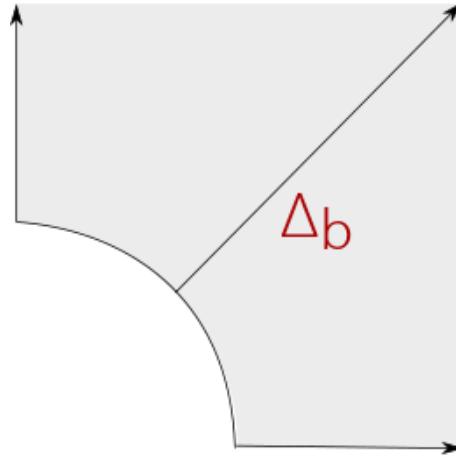
REMARK 48. I feel the way Prof. Loya frame everything is still kind of confusing.

17.2 b -integral and b trace

Let $A \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}(X)$, then we have $A(r, z) = \mu_0(z) + r^{\alpha_0} \mu_1(r, z)$, $\mu_1 \in \mathcal{S}^{0, \alpha_0}$, $\alpha_0 = \min\{\alpha, 1\}$:



Therefore we can interpret $A|_{\Delta_b}$ as in the space $\mathcal{S}^{0, \alpha_0}(X, \Omega_b)$. Now we have



$$A|_{\Delta_b} = \mu_0(0) + \gamma^{\alpha_0} v_1(r, 0) \quad (677)$$

$$= (v_0(y) + x^{\alpha_0} v_1(x, y)) \mu, v_0(y) \in C^\infty(Y), v_1(x, y) \in \mathcal{S}^0, \mu \in C^\infty(X, \Omega_b) \quad (678)$$

Comment 8. There are in fact y, y' in the above formula. We can in fact re-write the above formula as

$$A(r, z, y, y') = \mu_0(z, y, y') + r^{\alpha_0} \mu_1(r, z, y, y') \quad (679)$$

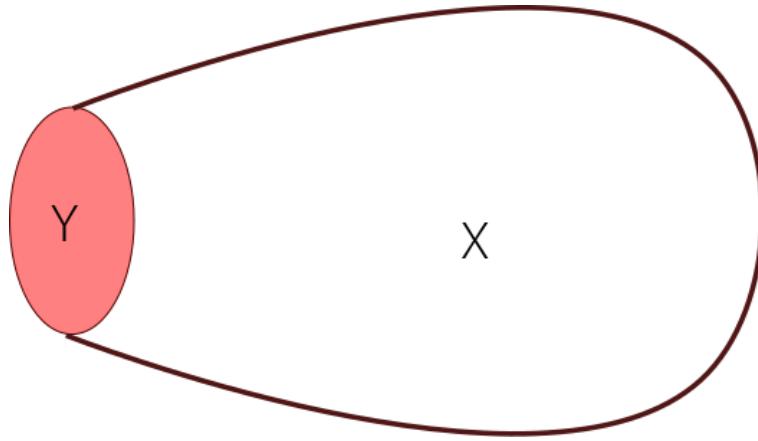
similarly as $z = 0$ on the diagonal we have

$$A|_{\Delta_b} = v_0(0, y, y') + r^{\alpha_0} v_1(r, 0, y, y') \quad (680)$$

Discussion. Our goal for now is to show that $\int A|_{\Delta_b}$ can be interpreted as the trace of A as an operator in some appropriate sense. To do that let us define the integral of densities in $\mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha}(X, \Omega_b)$ first.

We claim that there are two ways:

- This is the first method. Let $\mu \in \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha}(X, \Omega_b)$. We know that μ restricted to the collar $C = [0, 1)_X \times Y$



is of the form

$$\mu = \mu_0(y) \frac{dx}{x} dy + x^\alpha \mu_1(x, y) \frac{dx}{x} dy \quad (681)$$

Now the issue is we know

$$\int_0^1 \int_Y \mu_0(Y) \frac{dx}{x} dy \quad (682)$$

does not exist because $\int_0^1 \frac{dx}{x} = \infty$. SO we have to get rid of this obstruction.

DEFINITION 53. The b -integral is defined as

$${}^b \int \mu = \int_{X/C} \mu + \int_0^1 \int_Y x^\alpha \mu_1(x, y) \frac{dx}{x} dy \quad (683)$$

where the second part is the integral of the integrable part of $\mu|_C$.

- The second method is via complex analysis. For $s \in \mathbb{C}$ with $\Re s > 0$, we have $x^s \mu \in x^{\Re s} \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha}(X)$. Now since $\int_0^1 x^{\Re s} \frac{dx}{x}$ exists, we conclude that $x^s \mu \in$

$L^1(X, \Omega_b)$. Let us compute $\int x^s \mu$ for $\Re s > 0$:

$$\int x^s \mu = \int_{X/C} x^s \mu + \int_C x^s \mu \quad (684)$$

$$= \int_0^1 \int_Y x^s \mu_0(y) \frac{dx}{x} dy + \int_0^1 \int_Y x^{s+\alpha} \mu_1(x, y) \frac{dx}{x} dy + \int_{X/C} x^s \mu \quad (685)$$

$$= \frac{1}{s} \left(\int_Y \mu_0(y) dy \right) + \int_0^1 \int_Y x^{s+\alpha} \mu_1(x, y) \frac{dx}{x} dy + \int_{X/C} x^s \mu \quad (686)$$

$$= \frac{1}{s} \left(\int_Y \mu_0(y) dy \right) + f(s) + g(s) \quad (687)$$

where $f(s) = \int_0^1 \int_Y x^{s+\alpha} \mu_1(x, y) \frac{dx}{x} dy$, $g(s) = \int_{X/C} x^s \mu$.

LEMMA 13. We claim that

$f(s)$ is holomorphic for $\Re s > 0$ and extends to be holomorphic on $\Re s > -\alpha$.

$g(s)$ is entire.

Proof. Immediate. \square

THEOREM 37. For any $\mu \in \mathcal{S}^{0,\alpha}(X, \Omega_b)$, we have $s \rightarrow \int x^s \mu$ is defined for $s \in \mathbb{C}, \Re s > 0$ and it extends to be meromorphic on $\{\Re s > -\alpha\}$ with at most a simple pole at $s = 0$ with residue $\in_Y \mu_0(y) dy$. Moreover, the regular value of $\int_{s=0} x^s \mu$ is equal to

$$= \left(\int x^s \mu - \frac{1}{s} \int_Y \mu_0(y) dy \right) |_{s=0} \quad (688)$$

$$= {}^b \int \mu \quad (689)$$

Therefore we could have defined that

$${}^b \int \mu = \text{Reg}_{s=0} \int x^s \mu \quad (690)$$

where $\int x^s \mu$ is extended from $\Re s > 0$ to $\Re s > -\alpha$.

Discussion. We now discuss the concept of b -trace. Let $A \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}(X)$.

DEFINITION 54. We have

$${}^b \text{Tr}(A) = {}^b \int A|_{\Delta_b} \quad (691)$$

Thus we have

$${}^b \text{Tr}(A) = \text{Reg}_{s=0} \int x^s A|_{\Delta_b} \quad (692)$$

THEOREM 38. If $A \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}(X)$, then we have

$$\int x^s(A|_{\Delta_b}) = \frac{1}{s} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \text{Tr}(\widehat{A}(\tau)) d\tau + {}^b \text{Tr}(A) + O(s) \quad (693)$$

Proof. Near the front face by definition we have

$$A = \mu_0(z, y, y') \frac{dx'}{x'} dy' + r^{\alpha_0} \mu_1(r, z, y, y') \frac{dx'}{x'} dy \quad (694)$$

Therefore we have

$$A|_{\Delta_b} = \mu_0(0, y, y') \frac{dx}{x} dy + x^{\alpha_0} \mu_1(x, 0, y, y) \frac{dx}{x} dy \quad (695)$$

REMARK 49. Should not that $y = y'$ on the diagonal?

Discussion. We know that the residue of $\int x^s(A|_{\Delta_b})$ is $\int_Y \mu_0(0, y, y) dy$. On the other hand we have

$$\widehat{A}(\tau) = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-iz \cdot \tau} A_{\text{front face}} dz \quad (696)$$

$$= \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-iz \cdot \tau} \mu_0(z, y, y') dz dy' \quad (697)$$

$$\rightarrow \mu_0(z, y, y') = \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{iz \cdot \tau} \widehat{A}(\tau) d\tau \quad (698)$$

We also note that μ_0 vanishes exponentially because $A \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}$. Therefore we have

$$\mu_0(0, y, y') dy' = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \widehat{A}(\tau) d\tau \quad (699)$$

$$\rightarrow \int_Y \mu_0(0, y, y) dy \quad (700)$$

$$= \int_R \int_Y \widehat{A}(\tau, y, y) d\tau \quad (701)$$

$$= \int_{\mathbb{R}} \text{Tr}(\widehat{A}(\tau)) d\tau \quad (702)$$

which finishes the proof. \square

REMARK 50. On (267) it seems a density factor is missing.

Discussion. We want to discuss the so called b -trace defect formula:

THEOREM 39. If $A \in \Psi^{m, \alpha}(X)$, $m \in \mathbb{R}$, $\alpha > 0$ and $B \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}(X)$, then we have

$${}^b \text{Tr}[A, B] = \frac{1}{i} \int \text{Tr}(\partial_{\tau} \widehat{A}(\tau) \widehat{B}(\tau)) d\tau \quad (703)$$

Proof. By definition we have

$${}^b \text{Tr}[A, B] = \text{Regular value}_{s=0} \int x^s [A, B] \quad (704)$$

Comment 9. Here $B \in \Psi^{-\infty, \alpha}$ so the trace is well-defined.

We observe that for $\Re s > 0$, we have

$$x^s [A, B] = x^s AB - x^s BA \quad (705)$$

$$= x^s AB - Ax^s B + Ax^s B - x^s BA \quad (706)$$

$$= [x^s, A]B + [A, x^s]B \quad (707)$$

LEMMA 14. We claim that for $\Re s > 0$, the integral $\int [A, x^s B] = 0$:

Proof. Observe that for $s > 0$ fixed, we have $x^s B$ vanishes like $O(\mathcal{S}_{lb}^{s+\alpha+\delta})$ near the left boundary, $O(\mathcal{S}_{lb}^{\alpha+\delta})$ near the right boundary, and $O(\mathcal{S}_{ff}^s)$ near the front face. After choosing uniformizing constant $\epsilon = \min\{\alpha, \frac{s}{2}\}$, we have $x^s B$ vanishes like $O(\mathcal{S}_{lb}^\epsilon)$ on both boundaries and $O(\mathcal{S}_{ff}^{2\epsilon})$ on the front face.

Therefore we have

$$K(x, x) = x^s B \in x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon \mathcal{S}^0(X \times X, \Omega_{b,R}) \quad (708)$$

We now observe that for all $\phi \in C^\infty(X_b^2)$ we have

$$(x^s B \circ A)\phi = \int K(x, x')(A\phi)(x')\mu(x') \quad (709)$$

$$= \int (A_2^T K)(x, x')\phi(x')d\mu(x') \quad (710)$$

$$= (A_2^T K)(\phi) \quad (711)$$

But by previous exercise we have

$$\int (A_1 K)(x, x) \frac{dx}{x} = \int (A_2^T K)(x, x) \frac{dx}{x} \quad (712)$$

on the diagonal. We may need to make a new exercise to prove this fact as this is not entirely identical. In other words we have

$$\int (A \circ x^s B)|_{\Delta_b} = \int (x^s B \circ A)|_{\Delta_b} \quad (713)$$

and we have verified that

$$\int [A, x^s B]|_{\Delta_b} = 0 \quad (714)$$

Therefore we have

$$\int x^s [A, B]|_{\Delta_b} = \int [x^s, A]|_{\Delta_b}, \forall \Re s > 0 \quad (715)$$

□

REMARK 51. It seems we missed one s factor in the discussion after Lemma 3. Also two pictures may still need to be added.

18 Lecture 18: Revisit the Dirac operator

18.1 Finishing last theorem

We are trying to prove that

THEOREM 40. If $A \in \Psi^{m,\alpha}(X)$, $m \in \mathbb{R}$, $\alpha > 0$ and $B \in \Psi_b^{-\infty,\alpha}(X)$, then we have

$${}^b \text{Tr}[A, B] = \frac{1}{i} \int \text{Tr}(\partial_\tau \widehat{A}(\tau) \widehat{B}(\tau)) d\tau \quad (716)$$

and we have proved the following lemma:

LEMMA 15. For $\Re s > 0$, the integral $\int [A, x^s B] = 0$. and a more generalized one:

Proof. Recall that we are onto this: for $\Re s > 0$, we have

$$x^s [A, B] = x^s AB - x^s BA \quad (717)$$

$$= x^s AB - Ax^s B + Ax^s B - x^s BA \quad (718)$$

$$= [x^s, A]B + [A, x^s B] \quad (719)$$

We have the following observation:

$$[x^s, A]B = (x^s A - Ax^s)B \quad (720)$$

$$= x^s (A - x^{-s} Ax^s)B \quad (721)$$

The kernel of the second term (call it A_s) is

$$A - \left(\frac{x'}{x}\right)^{-s} A = (1 - e^{-sz})A, z = \log\left(\frac{x}{x'}\right) \quad (722)$$

But we know that $e^{-sz} = 1 - sz + s^2 g(s, z)$, therefore we can write

$$1 - e^{-sz} = (sz + s^2 g(s, z)) \quad (723)$$

and we have $A_s = (sz + s^2 g(s, z))A$. Substitute we have

$$[x^s, A]B = sx^s (z + sg(s, z))B, z + sg(s, z) = C_s \quad (724)$$

Therefore the integral can be written as

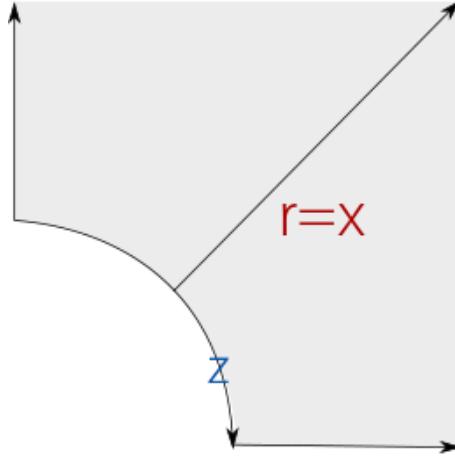
$$\int [x^s, A]B|_{\Delta_b} = s \int x^s C_s \cdot B|_{\Delta_b} \quad (725)$$

Recall that we have the following theorem proved from last lecture:

THEOREM 41. If $A \in \Psi_b^{-\infty, \alpha}(X)$, then we have

$$\int x^s(A|_{\Delta_b}) = \frac{1}{s} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \text{Tr}(\widehat{A}(\tau)) d\tau + {}^b \text{Tr}(A) + O(s) \quad (726)$$

where the $O(s)$ term is holomorphic at $s = 0$. Now we can simply use $s = 0$. It follows that from the exponential decay that we have



$$\int x^s(C_s \circ B)|_{\Delta_b} = \frac{1}{s} \int_{\mathbb{R}} \text{Tr}(\widehat{C_s \circ B}(\tau)) d\tau + {}^b \text{Tr}(A) + O(s) \quad (727)$$

where the second two terms goes to 0 when $s = 0$. Therefore for $\Re s > 0$ and small, take into consideration of (294) we have

$$\int [x_s, A]B|_{\Delta_b} = \int_{\mathbb{R}} \text{Tr}(\widehat{C_s}(\tau) \circ \widehat{B}(\tau)) d\tau + O(s) \quad (728)$$

Now since $C_0 = zA$, $\widehat{C_0}(\tau) = \widehat{zA}(\tau)$. We now calculate that

$$\widehat{zA}(\tau) = -\frac{1}{i} \int \partial_\tau e^{-iz \cdot \tau} A|_{ff}(z) dz \quad (729)$$

$$= \frac{-1}{i} \partial_\tau \int e^{-iz \cdot \tau} A|_{ff}(z) dz \quad (730)$$

$$= -\frac{1}{i} \partial_\tau \widehat{A}_\tau \quad (731)$$

Therefore we conclude that

$$\int [x^s A]B|_{\Delta_b} = i \int_{\mathbb{R}} \text{Tr}(\partial_\tau \widehat{A}(\tau)) \widehat{B}(\tau) d\tau \quad (732)$$

and in our case $C_s \circ B$ is a holomorphic family of operators, which we discussed at Lecture 15. Recall that we have $C_s = z + sg(s, z)A = zA \in \Psi_b^{m, \alpha}(X)$. We note that the term $sg(s, z)A$ is bounded for $s \rightarrow 0$, and we can ignore.

REMARK 52. Is the justification correct?

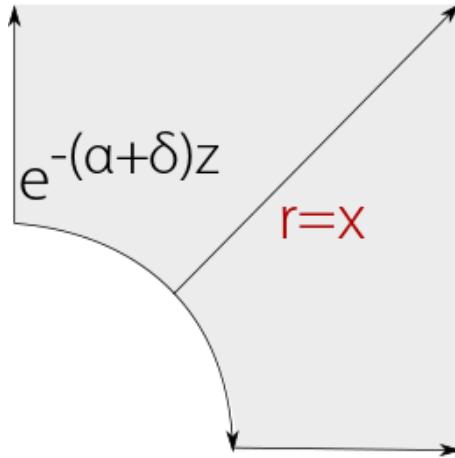
Exercise 8. Show that for $\Re s > 0$ small, we have $sg(s, z)A \in \Psi_b^{m,\alpha}(X)$ is a holomorphic family. For δ chosen such that $|s| < \frac{\delta}{2}$, we have $|sg(s, z)| \leq e^{\frac{\delta}{2}|z|} * C$. In particular we have

$$g(s, z) = \frac{1}{2}z^2 - \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \frac{(-sz)^n}{(n+2)!} \quad (733)$$

and trivially we have

$$|sg(s, z)| \leq s|z|^2 e^{|s||z|} \leq s|z|^2 e^{\frac{\delta}{4}|z|} \leq C s e^{\frac{\delta}{4}|z|} \leq C' e^{\frac{\delta}{2}|z|} \quad (734)$$

So we are done with the b -trace!



REMARK 53. It seems missing a $1/2$ term in the expression for $g(s, z)$, and another s term missing later.

18.2 Product structures

DEFINITION 55. Consider $M_c = (-\infty, c]_s \times Y$. Let $E_0 \rightarrow Y$ be a \mathbb{Z}_2 -graded vector bundle. We can define $E \rightarrow M_c$ by $E_{(s,y)} = (E_0)_y$. In other words, where $\pi : (-\infty, 0]_s \times Y \rightarrow Y : (s, y) \rightarrow y$. And E is said to be of product type. Now let g_0 to be Riemann metric on Y such that $g = ds^2 + g_0$ is the metric on M_c . Then g is said of be of **product type**.

18.3 Clifford Action

Now for all $p \in M_c$, we have $T_p^* M_c = \mathbb{C} \oplus T^* Y$. where \mathbb{R} consists of the span of ds factor, and T_p^* is the domain for Clifford action.

Let σ be a linear map:

$$\mathbb{C} \oplus \mathbb{C}T^*Y \rightarrow \text{Hom}(E_0) \quad (735)$$

such that $\sigma(\xi)^2 = |\xi|^2$. here we may assume $\xi = \xi_1 \cdot e_1 + \eta, |e_1| = 1, e_1 \in \mathbb{C}$. Therefore $|\xi|^2 = \xi_1^2 + |\eta|^2$.

We require that σ_0 is odd with respect to the grading of E_0 :

$$\sigma_0(\xi) : E_0^\pm \rightarrow E_0^\mp \quad (736)$$

Now from σ_0 we can define the Clifford action on the whole space as

$$\sigma : \mathbb{C}T^*M_c = \mathbb{C} \oplus T^*Y \rightarrow \text{Hom}(E) \quad (737)$$

We know that $\xi = \xi_1 ds + \eta$, therefore if for all $v \in E_{(s,y)} = E_0(y)$ we have

$$\sigma(\xi)(v) = \sigma_0(\xi_1 e_1 + \eta)v \quad (738)$$

REMARK 54. I am really confused with what (307) means and why it satisfies the required relationship. Did Prof.Loya meant to choose a random unit vector from T^*Y and times ξ_1 to add it up to η ?

Discussion. On the other hand we can choose to working backwards to σ_0 . Let

$$\nabla_0 : C^\infty(Y, E_0) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y, T^*Y \times E_0) \quad (739)$$

be a connection. Assume it is \mathbb{Z}_2 graded, Hermitian and Clifford action with respect to this action. Now for ∇_0 we can define a new connection on E as

$$\nabla = ds \otimes \partial_s + \nabla_0, \nabla : C^\infty(M_c, E_0) \rightarrow C^\infty(M_c, \mathbb{C}T^*M_c \oplus E_0), E_0 = T^*Y \quad (740)$$

In this case we say that ∇ is a connection of **product type**.

REMARK 55. It is still not clear to me how this relates to the discussion we had above.

Exercise 9. Let ∇ to be \mathbb{Z}_2 -graded, Hermitian, and compatible with the Clifford action. You do need to think what is the Levi-Civita connection of the product type manifold. I claim that we have

$$\nabla^{LC} = \partial_s^{LC} + \nabla_Y^{LC} \quad (741)$$

this would involve Riemann metric, bundle, etc as well as product type G -structure.

REMARK 56. Kind of unclear....

18.4 Dirac operator

If we have on M_c a Riemannian metric, vector bundle E , Clifford actions, etc, which are all of product type, then we can define

DEFINITION 56.

$$\eth = \frac{1}{i} \sigma \circ \nabla : C^\infty(M_c, E) \rightarrow C^\infty(M_c, E) \quad (742)$$

This operator is called **product type** Dirac operator, also called the **genuine Dirac operator**, which is different from the **generalized Dirac operator** that we are going to define later.

LEMMA 16. We have

$$\eth = \frac{1}{i} \sigma(ds)(\partial_s + D_0) \quad (743)$$

where $D_0 : C^\infty(Y, E_0) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y, E_0)$. We claim that \eth satisfies the following properties:

- Self-adjointness:

$$\langle \eth v, w \rangle = \langle v, \eth w \rangle \quad (744)$$

- Anti-commutativity:

$$-\sigma(ds)D_0 = D_0\sigma(ds) \quad (745)$$

- D_0 is the even part of the \mathbb{Z}_2 -grading of E_0 .

Proof. To prove it we write out \eth explicitly:

$$\eth = \frac{1}{i} \sigma \circ \nabla \quad (746)$$

$$= \frac{1}{i} \sigma(ds \otimes \partial_s + \nabla_0) \quad (747)$$

$$= \frac{1}{i} \sigma(ds)\partial_s + \frac{1}{i} \sigma \circ \nabla_0 \quad (748)$$

$$= \frac{1}{i} (\sigma)(ds)(\partial_s + (ds)^{-1}\nabla_0) \quad (749)$$

We note that $D_0 = (\sigma(ds)^{-1})(\sigma_0 + \nabla_0)$ is even!

REMARK 57. unclear about where is this coming from. Is this about the second term $\frac{1}{i}\sigma \circ \nabla_0$? I think the term $\sigma(ds)\partial_s$ should be self-adjoint, but do not know a proof.

Discussion. Recall that via (309) we have

$$\nabla = ds \otimes \partial_s + \nabla_0, \nabla : C^\infty(M_C, E_0) \rightarrow C^\infty(M_c, \mathbb{C}T^*M_c \oplus E_0), E_0 = T^*Y \quad (750)$$

and $\sigma_0 \circ \nabla_0 = \sigma_Y \circ \nabla_0$, with $\sigma_Y = \sigma_0|_{T^*Y}$. Therefore $\frac{1}{i}\sigma_Y \circ \nabla_0$ is a Dirac operator on $E_0 \rightarrow Y$. Hence we have

$$D_0 = i\sigma(ds)^{-1} \frac{1}{i} \sigma_y \circ \nabla_0 \quad (751)$$

$$\rightarrow D_0^* = \frac{1}{i} \sigma_y \circ \nabla_0 \circ (-i\sigma(ds)) \quad (752)$$

$$= -\sigma_y \circ \nabla_0 \circ \sigma(ds) \quad (753)$$

$$= -\sigma_y \circ \sigma(ds) \nabla_0 \quad (754)$$

$$= \sigma(ds) \sigma_y \circ \nabla_0 \quad (755)$$

$$= D_0 \quad (756)$$

and we also have

$$\nabla_0(\sigma(ds)v) = \sigma(\nabla^{LC}ds)v + \sigma(ds)\nabla_0(v) \quad (757)$$

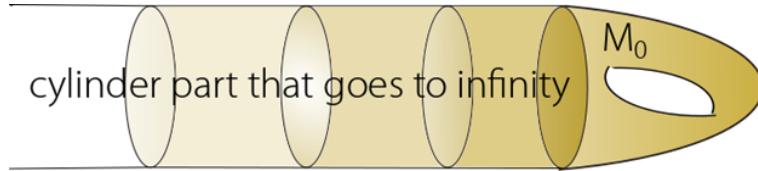
$$= \sigma(ds)\nabla_0(v) \quad (758)$$

because we have $\nabla^{LC}(1ds) = (\partial_s 1)ds = 0 \cdot ds = 0$. And the fact that $\sigma(ds)D_0 = D_0\sigma(ds)$ can now be derived from self-adjointness.

REMARK 58. There seems to be some typos in the notes. Some of the derivations are unreadable to me.

Discussion. We now have the following definition:

DEFINITION 57. Let M be a manifold with a cylindrical end:



Let g be a metric on M , let $E \rightarrow M$ be a \mathbb{Z}_2 graded Hermitian Clifford vector bundle. Let ∇ be a \mathbb{Z}_2 -graded Hermitian connection. Assume everything is product type as defined above on M_c , we call $D = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(ds)(\partial_s + D_0)$ a Dirac operator that is of product type on M_c .

The following theorem earlier is concerning $\eth = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(ds)(\partial_s + D_0)$ with $D_0 : C^\infty(Y, E_0) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y, E_0)$ over M_c . We have:

THEOREM 42. If D_0 is invertible, then for all $\beta \in \mathbb{R}$ sufficiently small in absolute value, on appropriate domain we would have

$$\text{Index}D = AS - \frac{1}{2}\eta \quad (759)$$

where η -invariant is given by

$$\eta = \frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int_0^\infty t^{-1/2} \text{Tr}(D_0 e^{-tD_0^2}) dt \quad (760)$$

18.5 The b -category case

We can extend this in the b -case. Let $x = e^s$, then we have

$$ds^2 + g_0 \rightarrow \left(\frac{dx}{x}\right)^2 + g_0 \quad (761)$$

where as

$$\nabla \rightarrow ds \otimes \partial_s + \nabla_0 \quad (762)$$

$$= \left(\frac{dx}{x}\right) \otimes x\partial_x + \nabla_0 \quad (763)$$

In this case we call $\nabla : C^\infty(M, E) \rightarrow C^\infty(M, \mathbb{C}^b T^*X \otimes E)$ as a b -connection. We recall that we worked with b -differential operators earlier.

Now in the interior we have $\eth = \frac{1}{i}\sigma(\frac{dx}{x})$, with $\sigma : \mathbb{C}T^*M \rightarrow \text{Hom}(E)$ be the Clifford action on b -cotangent bundle. On the boundary cylinder we have

$$\eth = \frac{1}{i}\sigma\left(\frac{dx}{x}\right)(x\partial_x + D_0) \quad (764)$$

and we have the index theorem in the b -category:

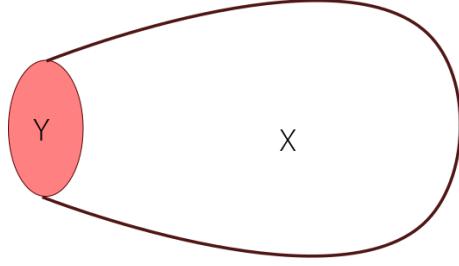
THEOREM 43. If D_0^{-1} exists, then for $\beta \in \mathbb{R}$ that is sufficiently small, we have

$$D^+ : x^\beta \mathcal{S}^0(X, E^+) \rightarrow x^\beta \mathcal{S}^0(X, E^-) \quad (765)$$

is Fredholm. We also have $\text{Ind}D^+ = \int_X AS + \frac{1}{2}\eta$, where η is given by (329).

Discussion. Here we wish to discuss the ideas to construct the heat kernel. We want to work with generalized b -Laplacians.

Example 61. Observe that over the collar of X , we should have $\eth^2 = -(x\partial_x)^2 + D_0^2$, with $\sigma(D_0^2) = g_0 = |\eta|^2$, for all $\eta \in T^*Y$. So we define:



DEFINITION 58. A generalized b -Laplacian on X is an operator $\Delta \in \text{Diff}_b^2(X, E)$ with $\sigma_2(\Delta)(\xi) = |\xi|^2$, for all $\xi \in {}^bT^*X$. It is of **product type** on the collar if

$$\Delta = -(x\partial_x)^2 + \Delta_0, \Delta_0 \in \text{Diff}(X, E) \quad (766)$$

where Δ_0 is a generalized Laplacian on the interior of X .

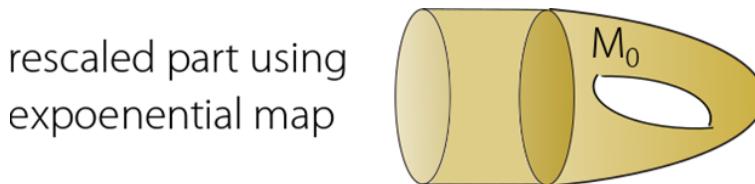
19 Lecture 19: Revisit the heat kernel for manifold with boundary

19.1 The gluing construction

This will be the most difficult part of the proof of APS theorem, namely constructing the heat kernel. To review the set up, let X be a generalized Laplacian. We ignore E and we let

$$\Delta : C^\infty(X) \rightarrow C^\infty(X), \Delta = -(x\partial_x)^2 + \Delta_0 \quad (767)$$

such that $(\sigma(\Delta)|\xi|)^2 = |\xi|^2$. We recall the set up:



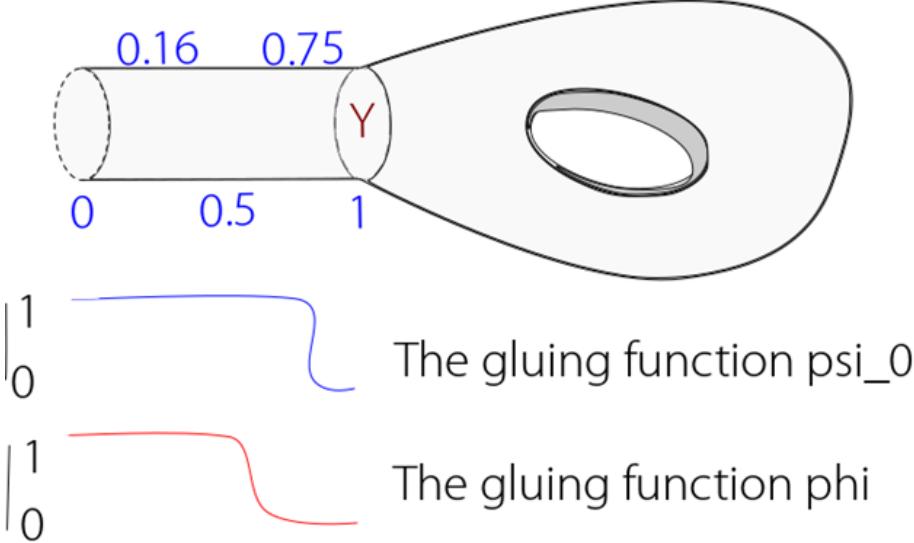
Our goal would be to construct the heat kernel for Δ operator. We want to construct

$$e^{-t\Delta} : S_\beta(X) \rightarrow S_\beta([0, \infty) \times X) \quad (768)$$

where $S_\beta(X) = x^\beta \mathcal{S}^0(X)$. Here we want to be very precise: If $u \in S_\beta([0, \infty) \times X)$, then this is the same as $u(t, x) = x^\beta v(t, x)$. And if $v \in C^\infty([0, \infty) \times X)$ such that for all k and $P \in \text{Diff}_b^*(X)$, we have $\partial_t^k P(v) \in L^\infty([0, \infty) \times X)$. In other words, v has to be differentiable down to 0. We want to construct solutions of $(\partial_t + \Delta)e^{-t\Delta} = 0, e^{-t\Delta}|_{Id}$.

To actually construct it we use a “gluing” idea coming from Melrose. It is really easy. We consider two functions $\phi, \psi_0 \in C_c^\infty([0, \infty))$ such that

$$\forall x \in [0, \frac{1}{2}], \phi(x) \equiv 1; \forall x \in [\frac{3}{4}, \infty), \phi(x) \equiv 0; \phi \geq 0 \quad (769)$$



as well as

$$\forall x \in [0, \frac{3}{4}], \psi_0(x) \equiv 1; \forall x \in [\frac{5}{6}, 1], \psi_0(x) \equiv 0; \forall x \in \text{supp}(\phi), \psi_0(x) \equiv 1 \quad (770)$$

See the photo for the detail. We then choose $\psi_1 \in C^\infty[0, \infty)$ such that $\psi_1 \equiv 1$ on $[\frac{1}{2}, \infty)$, $\psi_1 \equiv 0$ on $[0, \frac{1}{4}]$. Here is the essential idea by Melrose:

REMARK 59. For unknown reason ϕ, ψ_0 's domains are different. Not sure why.

Discussion. To construct $e^{-t\Delta}$, we take heat kernel on $[0, 1) \times Y$, and heat kernel on $X/[0, \frac{1}{2}] \times Y$. Then we glue them together. The heat kernel on $[0, 1) \times Y$ can be taken to be

$$H_0 = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{|z|^2}{4t}} e^{-t\Delta_0}, z = \log\left(\frac{x}{x'}\right) \quad (771)$$

$$= \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{(\log(x) - \log(x'))^2}{4t}} e^{-t\Delta_0} \quad (772)$$

To see why, consider the operator

$$\Delta : C^\infty(X) \rightarrow C^\infty(X), \Delta = -(x\partial_x)^2 + \Delta_0 \quad (773)$$

restricted to the collar $[0, 1)_x \times Y$, which comes from the Laplacian from the cylinder:

$$\Delta : C^\infty(X) \rightarrow C^\infty(X), \Delta = -(\partial_r)^2 + \Delta_0, x = e^r, r \in (-\infty, 0) \quad (774)$$

We can consider this on $(-\infty, \infty)_r \times Y$ instead.

REMARK 60. Can we really do that???

Discussion. Now the heat kernel of $(-\partial_r)^2 + \Delta$ is given by

$$H_0 = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{(r-r')^2}{4t}} e^{-t\Delta_0} \quad (775)$$

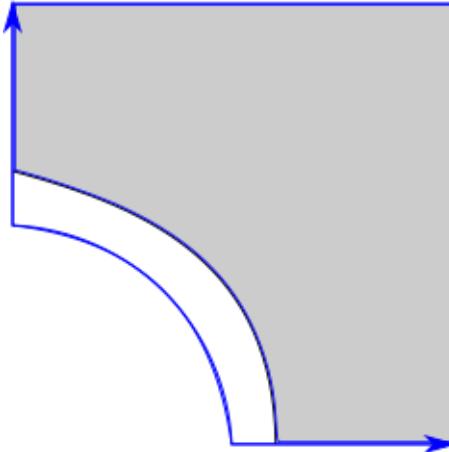
We transform back to the collar by $x = e^r, x' = e^{r'}$ and we get equation (348).

It is clear that for $t > 0$, as $z \rightarrow \infty$, we have $H_0(z)$ in (347) decreases faster than any exponential power. Therefore the heat kernel is in the **small calculus** defined in Lecture 11.

Now using the cut-off function ϕ, ψ_0 we have

$$\psi_0 H_0 \phi = \psi_0(x)\phi(x') \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{|z|^2}{4t}} e^{-t\Delta_0} \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X), \forall t > 0 \quad (776)$$

They are in $\Psi_b^{-\infty}(X)$ because after introducing the cut-off, $\psi_0 H_0 \phi$ has kernel supported in the following region in X_b^2 :



Let us check explicitly:

LEMMA 17. We claim that

$$\forall \beta > 0, \psi_0 H_0 \phi : S_\beta(X) \rightarrow S_\beta([0, \infty) \times X) \quad (777)$$

as well as

$$\psi_0 H_0 \phi|_{t=0} = \phi \cdot Id \quad (778)$$

Proof. Prof. Loya initially wanted to leave this as an exercise, but decided to do it in the lecture.

The idea is very nice. We let $\mu(x) \in S_\beta(X) = x^\beta S_0(X)$. Now write out explicitly we have

$$\psi_0 H_0 \phi \mu(x) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} \int \psi_0(x) e^{-\frac{(\log(x)-\log(x'))^2}{4t}} e^{-t\Delta_0} \phi \mu(x', y) \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (779)$$

We now make the change of variable:

$$\omega = \frac{\log(x) - \log(x')}{2\sqrt{t}} \quad (780)$$

Then we have

$$e^{2\sqrt{t}\omega} = e^{\log(x) - \log(x')} \quad (781)$$

$$= \frac{x}{x'} \quad (782)$$

$$\rightarrow x' = xe^{-2\sqrt{t}\omega} \quad (783)$$

Therefore we can change the density factor by

$$\frac{dx'}{x'} = \frac{x(-2\sqrt{t})e^{-2\sqrt{t}\omega} d\omega}{xe^{-2\sqrt{t}\omega}} \quad (784)$$

$$= -2\sqrt{t} d\omega \quad (785)$$

Substitute this into (355) and make the change of variable $t = s^2$, we have

$$(\phi_0 H \phi) \mu = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} \int \psi_0 e^{-\omega^2} e^{-t\Delta_0} (\phi \mu)(xe^{-2\sqrt{t}\omega}, y) d\omega (2\sqrt{t}) \quad (786)$$

$$= (\psi_0 H_0 \phi u)|_{t=0} \frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int e^{-\omega^2} (\phi \mu)(x) d\omega \quad (787)$$

$$= \frac{1}{\sqrt{\pi}} \int_{\mathbb{R}} e^{-\omega^2} (\phi \mu)(x) d\omega \quad (788)$$

$$= \psi_0(x) \phi(x) \mu(x) \quad (789)$$

where we used the fact that odd power goes away after we replace $t = s^2$. \square

REMARK 61. I really do not understand how Prof. Loya went from the second line to the third line. Did we just take $t = 0$ and pull everything out? But this seems only verified the second claim of this lemma. I also do not see how the "odd power" thing is useful anywhere.

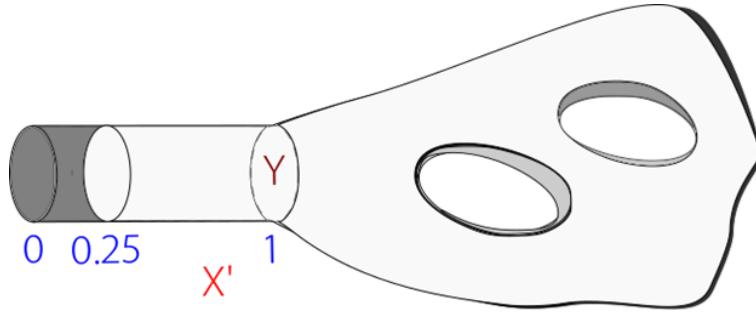
Discussion. Here is a little remark by Prof. Loya:

Exercise 10. Show that $\psi_0 H \phi(\mu) \in S_\beta([0, \infty) \times X)$.

Discussion. This is from last year's lecture on Atiyah-Singer index theorem. We know that there exist $H_1 \in \Psi^{-2}(X)$, with $X' = X / ([0, \frac{1}{4}) \times Y)$ such that

$$(\partial_t + \Delta)H_1 = R_1 \quad (790)$$

where $R = R(t, x, x')$ and $R \in C^\infty([0, \infty) \times X' \times X')$. We also require that $R \equiv 0$ at $t = 0$, which implies $\partial^k R|_{t=0} = 0, \forall k \in \mathbb{N}$. This is possible because in this case X' is **manifold without boundary**. See the following graph:

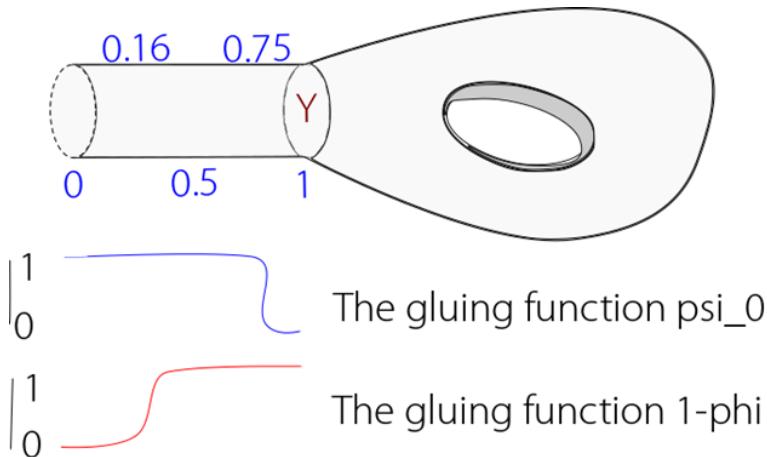


REMARK 62. There seems to be some confusion with R_1 and R in the notes, as well as whether we should use $R(t, x, x)$ or $R(t, x', x')$, etc. It seems likely to confuse the reader to think $x \in X, x' \in X'$, etc, though this is clear from the context.

Discussion. Recall, we can patch X' by finitely many coordinate patches, each of which is diffeomorphic to \mathbb{R}^n . On each coordinate patch, we can find a Q that satisfies our iterative equation *. Then we just need a partition of unity argument to finish the task!

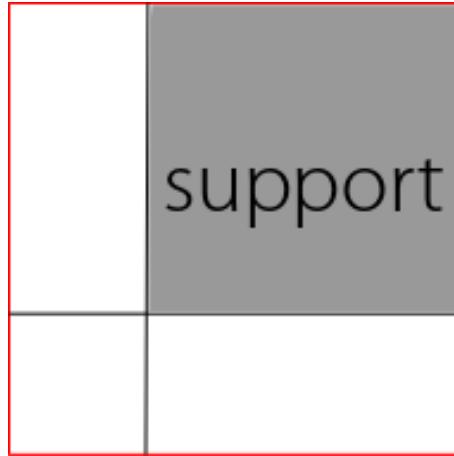
REMARK 63. Unclear what "*" refers to. What does Q really mean at here? The same as used in later context?

Discussion. We now try to consider the cut-off heat kernel $\phi_1 H_1(1 - \phi)$. We have the following graph:



REMARK 64. With all respect, in retrospect I feel we did not even define ψ_1 .

Discussion. And we can visualize the support of its Schwartz kernel from the following graph:



Now it is **easy** to check that for $t > 0$, the kernel $\Psi_1 H_1(1 - \phi) \in \Psi^{-\infty}$ is C^∞ in X^2 vanishing near the boundary of X^2 .

REMARK 65. Is this because its support is off the front face?

Discussion. In particular we have

$$\Psi_1 H_1(1 - \phi) : S_\beta(X) \rightarrow S_\beta([0, \infty) \times X) \quad (791)$$

as well as

$$\Psi_1 H_1(1 - \phi)|_{t=0} = \Psi_1(1 - \phi)|_{Id} = (1 - \phi) \cdot Id \quad (792)$$

19.2 The patched up heat kernel

Now we can define the heat kernel over the whole manifold:

$$Q = \Psi_0 H_0 \phi + \Psi_1 H_1(1 - \phi) \quad (793)$$

Then we have:

$$Q : S_\beta(X) \rightarrow S_\beta([0, \infty) \times X) \quad (794)$$

as well as

$$Q|_{t=0} = \phi \circ Id + (1 - \phi) \circ Id \quad (795)$$

$$= Id \quad (796)$$

and because the sum of operators in $\Psi_b^{-\infty}(X) \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X)$, we have $Q \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X)$. Finally we have the expected theorem:

THEOREM 44. We have $(\partial_t + \Delta)Q = R$, where $R \in C^\infty([0, \infty) \times X \times X)$ and $R \equiv 0$ at $t = 0$ and at the boundary ∂X^2 .

Proof. To prove it, we use the well known *Duhamel's formula*: By definition we have

$$(\partial_t + \Delta)Q = (\partial_t + \Delta)(\Psi_0 H_0 \phi + \Psi_1 H_1(1 - \phi)) \quad (797)$$

Expand out the first term using Leibniz's rule we have

$$(\partial_t + \Delta)\Psi_0(x)H_0\phi = (\partial_t - (x\partial_x)^2 + \Delta_0)\Psi_0 H_0 \phi \quad (798)$$

$$= \Psi_0(\partial_t - (x\partial_x)^2 + \Delta_0)H_0\phi - (x\partial_x)^2\Psi_0 H_0 \phi - 2(x\partial_x\Psi_0)(x\partial_x H_0)\phi \quad (799)$$

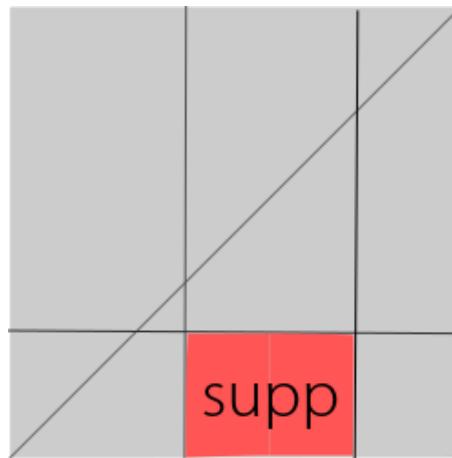
$$= -(x\partial_x)^2\Psi_0 H_0 \phi - 2(x\partial_x\Psi_0)(x\partial_x H_0)\phi \quad (800)$$

$$= R_0 \quad (801)$$

where the first term vanishes because H_0 is the heat kernel.

REMARK 66. I asked in class why there is no third term involved like $(x\partial_x)^2\phi$, is this because writing out the kernel we only have $\phi(x')$ part?. Do not remember Prof. Loya's answer on this.

Discussion. Now we can look at the kernel of R_0 : We claim it is in the following region:



This is because $D\Psi_0$ vanishes when $\Psi_0 \equiv 1$ in the region $[0, \frac{3}{4}]$. In particular the region is **below** the diagonal. Therefore it should be zero near a neighborhood of the diagonal.

REMARK 67. Still unclear why it must be below the diagonal. There should be a small box on the diagonal where it is not zero by the above argument. Even more puzzling is why the support is in one region, but not two regions if the diagonal has to be escaped.

Discussion. We can now write it out explicitly:

$$R_0 \in C^\infty([0, \infty) \times X^2) \quad (802)$$

and $R_0 \equiv 0$ at all boundary points. We now take the first operator from (376) and try to reorganized it:

$$T = \Psi(x) \frac{(x\partial_x)^2 \Psi_0}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{|z|^2}{4t}} e^{-t\Delta_0} \phi(x') \quad (803)$$

Now given u we have

$$Tu = \frac{1}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} \int \Psi(x) \frac{(x\partial_x)^2 \Psi_0}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{|z|^2}{4t}} e^{-t\Delta_0} \phi(x') \mu(x') \frac{dx'}{x'} \quad (804)$$

where the part corresponding to the $e^{-t\Delta_0} \rightarrow 0$ when $z = 0$ at the diagonal.

REMARK 68. Not very clear to me why this is true.

Discussion. We have the following lemma:

LEMMA 18. If $\Psi(x, x') \in C_c^\infty([0, 1) \times [0, 1))$, $\Psi \equiv 0$ for $|x - x'| < \delta$, $\delta > 0$, then we have

$$\frac{\Psi}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-|z|^2} e^{-t\Delta_0} \in C^\infty([0, \infty)_t \times X^2) \quad (805)$$

and it is 0 at all boundary points.

Proof. Unfortunately Prof. Loya got stuck with the proof. He claim that the first step is to let $|z| < \delta_1$, then divide the whole expression by z , and so on. Adam suggested that there may be some better approach, Prof. Loya claimed that the second claim should be true heuristically since at $|z| = \infty$ the above expression vanishes, and the first claim somehow also magically follows as everything is in small calculus. I am totally lost.

Discussion. The second part of (373) can also be expanded out explicitly and computed. After some computation we have

$$(\partial_t + \Delta) \Psi_1 H_1 (1 - \phi) = \Psi(\partial_t + \Delta) H_1 (1 - \phi) - (x\partial_x)^2 \Psi_1 H_1 (1 - \phi) - 2(x\partial_x) \Psi_1 (x\partial_x H_1) (1 - \phi) \quad (806)$$

$$= R_1 \quad (807)$$

And a similar Lemma like Lemma 7 would hold in our case via similar logic. In conclusion we have $\mu(t, x, x') \in C^\infty([0, \infty)_t \times [0, 1) \times [0, 1))$, as well as $\partial_t^k \partial_x^l \partial_{x'}^m \equiv 0$, whenever $t, x, x - x' \rightarrow 0$. Using “similar logic” we have $R_1 \in C^\infty([0, \infty) \times X \times X)$, and $R_1 \equiv 0$ at all the boundary points. \square

REMARK 69. Needless to comment, I believe this “proof” needs serious polishing. Otherwise I think only Adam can follow it.

Discussion. Now we just need to get rid of R . Recall that we have

$$(\partial_t + \Delta)Q = R, Q|_{t=0} = Id \quad (808)$$

as well as

$$R \in C^\infty([0, \infty) \times X^2)), R_{\partial X^2} = 0 \quad (809)$$

To get rid of R we use the Duhamel’s principle. There should exist H such that $(\partial_t + \Delta)H = 0$, and $H|_{t=0} = Id$ as well as G such that $(\partial_t + \Delta)G = Id$, and $G|_{t=0} = 0$. We can write out H, G ’s relationship precisely as

$$G\mu(t) = \int_0^t H(t-s)\mu ds, H = \partial_t G \quad (810)$$

and we would need to construct G in order to construct H .

19.3 Step 1

Consider \mathcal{H}_β for the heat space which consists of functions $\mu(t, x) = x^\beta v(t, x), v \in C^\infty([0, \infty) \times X)$ such that $\partial_t^k P v \in L^\infty, \forall k, \forall P \in \text{Diff}_b^*$.

Now define

DEFINITION 59. $G_Q : \mathcal{H}_\beta([0, \infty) \times X) \rightarrow \mathcal{H}_\beta([0, \infty) \times X)$ is defined by

$$Gu = \int_0^t Q(t-s)\mu(s)ds \quad (811)$$

Observe for all $\mu \in S_\beta(X)$ we now have

$$(\partial_t + \Delta_0)C_Q\mu = (I + C_R)\mu(s), C_R\mu = \int_0^t R(t-s)\mu(s)ds \quad (812)$$

This can be verified formally:

$$(\partial_t + \Delta_0)\left(\int_0^t Q(t-s)\mu(s)ds\right) = \mu(t) + \int_0^t (\partial_t + \Delta)Q(t-s)\mu(s)ds \quad (813)$$

$$= (I + C_R)\mu \quad (814)$$

The idea is now somehow to invert C_R so that we have $(\partial_t + \Delta)G = Id$. We now fix any $\epsilon > 0, t_0 > 0$, and consider the vector space

$$V = x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon C^0([0, t_0] \times X \times X) \quad (815)$$

with the norm $\mu = x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon$, $|\mu| = |v|_\infty$. Then the vector space V is complete. Now let $f, g \in V$, we define their convolution to be

$$(f * g)(s)(x, x') = \int \int f(t - s, x, \omega) g(s, \omega, x') \frac{d\omega}{\omega} \quad (816)$$

where $\frac{d\omega}{\omega}$ is the b -density on X . Here is the idea to invert. To invert

$$(\partial_t + \Delta_0) C_Q = (I + C_R) \quad (817)$$

We use the familiar Newmann series:

$$I + \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} (-1)^i C_R^i \quad (818)$$

where the power is the composition. We have the following lemma to characterize the Newmann series:

LEMMA 19.

$$C_R \circ C_R = C_{R \times R}, (C_R)^k = C_{R \cdots R} \quad (819)$$

Proof. In order to prove this lemma, we need to prove the following lemma:

LEMMA 20. For all $f, g \in V$, we have

$$|f * g| \leq C_0 |f| |g|, C_0 = \int_X x^{2\epsilon} \frac{dx}{x} \quad (820)$$

Proof. We have

$$f = x^\epsilon (x')^\epsilon \tilde{f}(t, x, x'), g = x^\epsilon x'^\epsilon \tilde{g}(t, x, x') \quad (821)$$

Therefore the convolution is given by

$$(f * g)(t, x, x') = \int_0^t \int_X x^\epsilon \omega^\epsilon \tilde{f}(t - s, x, \omega) \omega^\epsilon (x')^\epsilon \tilde{g}(s, \omega, x') \frac{d\omega}{\omega} \quad (822)$$

$$= x^\epsilon (x')^\epsilon \int_0^t \int_X \omega^{2\epsilon} \tilde{f}(t - s, x, \omega) \tilde{g}(s, \omega, x') \frac{d\omega}{\omega} \quad (823)$$

This implies in particular that

$$|f * g(t_0)| \leq \int_0^{t_0} C_0 |f| |g| \quad (824)$$

$$= t_0 c_0 |f| |g| \quad (825)$$

$$\rightarrow |f * g| < c_0 |f| |g| \quad (826)$$

This proved Lemma 9. \square

Lemma 9 now implies the following theorem:

THEOREM 45. For all $f \in V, k \in \mathbb{Z}, k \geq 0$, we have

$$|f^k| \leq \frac{(C_0 t_0)^{k-1}}{(k-1)!} |f|^k \quad (827)$$

REMARK 70. It is not clear why we have a $\frac{1}{(k-1)!}$ factor. Iterating Lemma 9 we would only have $|f^k(t)| \leq (C_0 t_0)^{k-1} |f|^k$. I would have guessed the $\frac{1}{(k-1)!}$ factor coming from the simplicial decomposition of the space $[0, t]^2$, using description of a simplex being like $\{0 \leq s_1 \leq s_2 \dots \leq t\}$. But this should be made very clear, otherwise it can be quite confusing.

Discussion. We now let

$$S = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} (-R)^k \quad (828)$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} (-R) * \dots * (-R), R \in V \quad (829)$$

and by Theorem 31 this sum converges in V . We claim $S \in C^\infty([0, t_0]) \times X \times X$. The argument is familiar: We use $S = -R + R \times R - R * S * R$ and write out the kernel explicitly to show it is infinitely differentiable.

REMARK 71. The notes says " $S \equiv 0$ in Taylor series". Not sure what that means. Does Prof. Loya meant $R + S + R * S$?

Discussion. We now consider C_S . We have

$$(I + C_R)(I + C_S) = I + C_R + C_S + C_R \circ C_S \quad (830)$$

$$= I + C_{R+S+R*S} \quad (831)$$

$$= I + C_0 \quad (832)$$

$$= I \quad (833)$$

This finished proof of Lemma 8

□ To summarize we now have

$$(\partial_t + \Delta)Q = R \quad (834)$$

$$\rightarrow (\partial_t + \Delta)C_Q = I + C_R \quad (835)$$

$$\rightarrow (\partial_t + \Delta)C_Q(I + C_S) = I \quad (836)$$

$$\rightarrow (\partial_t + \Delta)(C_Q + C_{Q*S}) = I \quad (837)$$

$$\rightarrow (\partial_t + \Delta)G = I, G = C_Q + C_{Q*S}, G|_{t=0} = 0 \quad (838)$$

$$\rightarrow H = \partial_t G \quad (839)$$

Therefore since we know $e^{-t\Delta_0}$ exists, Q exists, and we have $H = \partial_t G = Q + Q * S$. As a result $e^{-t\Delta}$ also exists.

19.4 Step 2

From above discussion we know $H = \Psi_1 H_0 \phi + \Psi_2 H_1(1 - \phi) + Q * S$. Prof. Loya now give the following exercise:

Exercise 11. Using that $S \in C^\infty([0, \infty) \times X \times X)$ and $S \equiv 0$ in Taylor series at all boundary points to prove that $Q * S$ belongs to the same space.

Proof. $Q * S$ exists and vanishes at the boundary is not difficult given the composition formula (392) regarding their kernels. However to show $Q * S \in C^\infty[0, \infty) \times X \times X$ requires much more work and we have to use (399) as theorems to differentiate under the integral sign, since relationship like $S = -R + R \times R - R * S * R$ exists between Q, R . \square

To summarize we now have the following theorem:

THEOREM 46. For all $t > 0$, we have $e^{-t\Delta} \in \Psi_b^{-\infty}(X)$. As $t \rightarrow 0$ we have

$$e^{-t\Delta}|_{\Delta_b} \sim t^{-\frac{n}{2}} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k t^k, a_k \in C^\infty(X, \Omega_b) \quad (840)$$

Proof. We know that

$$(Q * S)|_{\Delta_b} \equiv 0 \quad (841)$$

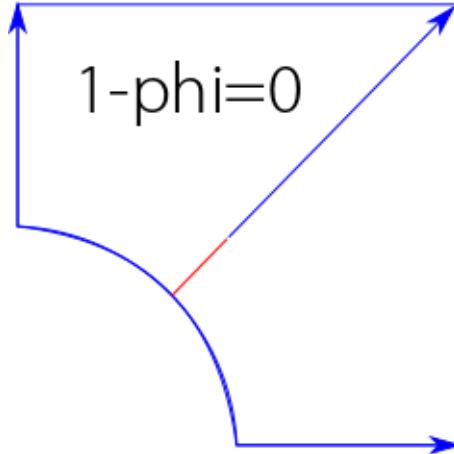
because $Q * S \equiv 0$ at $t = 0$ in Taylor series.

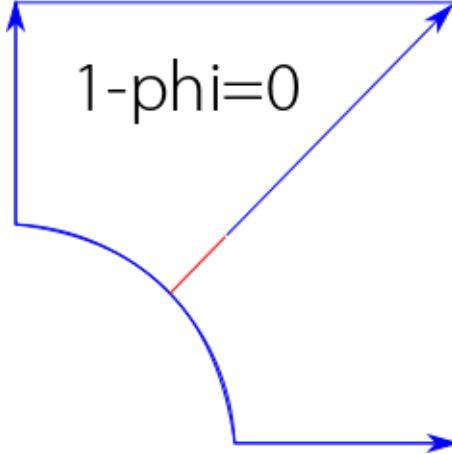
REMARK 72. This is not clear to me. We do know $G|_{t=0} = 0$, but this is trivial. And we have not shown $Q * S|_{t=0} = 0$, in fact we have no idea what S is, and we know that $Q|_{t=0} = Id$, see(384).

Discussion. We know that restricted over the b -diagonal we have

$$\Psi_1 H_1(1 - \phi)|_{\Delta_b} = (1 - \phi)H_1|_{\Delta} \quad (842)$$

because $(1 - \phi) \equiv 0$ near the front face.





We have $H_1 \in \Psi_H^{-2}(X')$, $H_1|_{\Delta} \sim t^{-\frac{n}{2}} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a'_k$, where $a'_k \in C_c^{\infty}(X, \Omega_b)$.

REMARK 73. I am a bit confused. Does Prof. Loya meant $\Psi_1 \equiv 1$ near the front face, and $(1 - \phi) \equiv 0$ near the front face?

Discussion. Finally we have the net formula to be

$$(\Psi_0 H_0 \phi)|_{\Delta_b} = \frac{\Psi_0(x)}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-\frac{|z|^2}{4t}} e^{-t\Delta_0(y, y')} \phi(x')|_{\Delta_b} \quad (843)$$

$$= \frac{\phi(x')}{\sqrt{4\pi t}} e^{-t\Delta_0(y, y')} \frac{dx'}{x'}, z = 0, z \in \Delta_b \quad (844)$$

We know that the dimension of Y is $n - 1$. Therefore we have analogous heat kernel expansion like (416):

$$e^{-t\Delta_0}(y, y) \sim t^{-\frac{n-1}{2}} t^k \sum a''_k(y) \quad (845)$$

In conclusion we have

$$(\Psi_0 H_0 \phi)|_{\Delta_b} = t^{-\frac{n}{2}} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \frac{\phi(x)}{\sqrt{4\pi}} a''_k(y) \frac{dx}{x} \in C^{\infty}(X, \Omega_b) \quad (846)$$

as well as

$$e^{-t\Delta}|_{\Delta_b} \sim t^{-\frac{n}{2}} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} a_k t^k, a_k \in C^{\infty}(X, \Omega_b) \quad (847)$$

REMARK 74. Are we in some essential sense done once we derived (422)?

19.5 Return to the Dirac case

In practice, all applications of Atiyah-Singer theorem is based on Dirac operators. We assume that we have a Dirac operator $\bar{\partial} : C^\infty(X, E) \rightarrow C^\infty(X, E)$ which is of product type Clifford operator. Therefore

$$\bar{\partial}^2 = \frac{1}{i} \sigma \circ \nabla \quad (848)$$

where ∇ is a \mathbb{Z}_2 -graded Clifford connection. Since $\bar{\partial}^2$ is a generalized Laplacian, we can consider the point-wise super-trace:

$$str(e^{-t\bar{\partial}^2}|_{\Delta_b}) = \text{Tr}(e^{-t\bar{\partial}^-\bar{\partial}^+}|_{\Delta_b}) - \text{Tr}(e^{-t\bar{\partial}^+\bar{\partial}^-}|_{\Delta_b}) \quad (849)$$

For all $p \in \Delta_b$, we know $e^{-t\bar{\partial}^2}(p, p) \in \text{Hom}(E_p) = \text{Hom}(Z_p^+ \oplus Z_p^-)$. We thus take super-trace on E_p by expanding out the heat kernel. Observe that we have

$$str(e^{-t\bar{\partial}^2}|_{\Delta_b}) \sim t^{-\frac{n}{2}} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} t^k b_k, b_k \in C^\infty(X, \Omega_b) \quad (850)$$

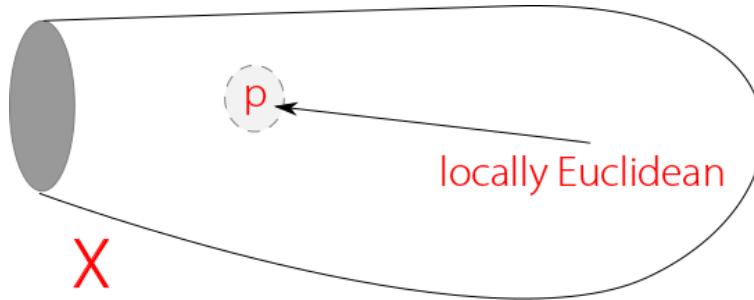
We thus recover the local index theorem as we promised in Lecture 1, but this time we are fully rigorous:

THEOREM 47. If X is even dimensional, then $str(e^{-\bar{\partial}^2}|_{\Delta_b}) \sim AS + O(t')$.

Proof. Our time is almost up and let me sketch a proof really quick. From (426) we know that

$$str(e^{-t\bar{\partial}^2}|_{\Delta_b}) \sim t^{-\frac{n}{2}} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} t^k b_k, b_k \in C^\infty(X, \Omega_b) \quad (851)$$

We need to show that $b_k \equiv 0$ for $k < \frac{n}{2}$ for the interior of X and b_k are C^∞ for all of X . The idea is to fix a neighborhood of the point p , and since it is locally diffeomorphic to \mathbb{R}^n we can then carry out analysis locally there.



We know that near p , $M \cong \mathbb{R}^n$, $\eth^2 = \frac{1}{i}\sigma \circ \nabla$. Now by the local index theorem for \mathbb{R}^n , we have $e^{-t\eth^2}(p, p) \sim AS(p) + O(t')$. As a result we have

$$AS(p) + \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} t^k C_k = AS(p) + O(t') \quad (852)$$

REMARK 75. The notes on this is barely legible, needs some correction. Also I have some confusion like why t' instead of t showed up in $O(t')$. Equation (428) seems coming from nowhere - what is C_k ?

19.6 Homework for Lecture 19

1. Product type Dirac operator:

Let $E_y \rightarrow Y$ be a vector bundle. Let σ_Y be a Clifford action on E_y . Let ∇_Y be a connection on Y :

$$C^\infty(Y, E_y) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y, \mathbb{C}TY^* \otimes E) \quad (853)$$

Let $E_0 = E_y \oplus E_y$. Define a Clifford action on E_0 using $\sigma : \mathbb{C} \otimes \mathbb{C}T^*Y \rightarrow \text{Hom}(E_0)$. This exercise should be viewed as the converse as what we did in Lecture 18, that we came from a Clifford action on E_0 and see how it restricts to the submanifold Y .

Assume that we have a connection ∇_0 compatible with (the metric?):

$$\nabla_0 : C^\infty(Y, E_0) \rightarrow C^\infty(Y, \mathbb{C}T^*Y \otimes E_0) \quad (854)$$

and a Clifford action:

$$\sigma : \mathbb{C} \oplus \mathbb{C}T^*Y \rightarrow \text{Hom}(E_0) \quad (855)$$

which made ∇ to be a \mathbb{Z}_2 graded, Hermitian, compact?, Clifford connection. Now using (1) and (2), we can extend σ_0, ∇_0 to M_c to $\eth : C^\infty(M_c, E) \rightarrow C^\infty(M_c, E)$, and extend $E = E_0$ to $(-\infty, r] \times Y$.

2. Heat kernel asymptotics:

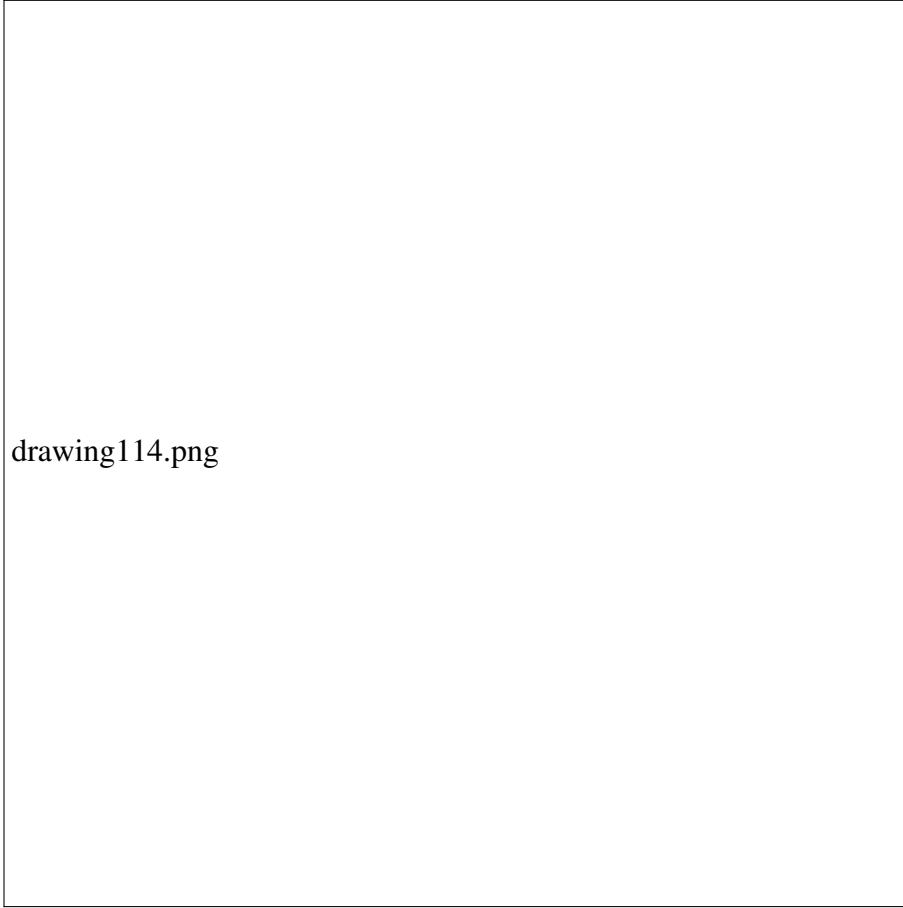
Prove that for all $p \in [0, 1] \times Y$, the degree n part of $AP(p) \equiv 0$. The hint is to use the fact that \eth is of product type. In particular $\widehat{A} \wedge \widehat{ch}(E) = 0$.

REMARK 76. I think I am kind of confused with the assignment.

20 Lecture 20: Proof of APS theorem

20.1 Eta invariant

Let λ be positive. Let us consider for $a > 0$, we have the following principal value argument:



$$\lim_{\alpha \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-a}^a (i\tau + \lambda)^{-1} d\tau = \lim_{\alpha \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{\pi} \log(i\tau + \lambda) \Big|_{-a}^a \quad (856)$$

$$= \lim_{\alpha \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{\pi} (\log(ia + \lambda) - \log(-ia + \lambda)) \quad (857)$$

$$= \lim_{\alpha \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{\pi} (i\theta - (-i\theta)) \quad (858)$$

$$= \lim_{\theta \rightarrow \frac{\pi}{2}} \frac{2\theta}{\pi} \quad (859)$$

$$= 1 \quad (860)$$

Similarly, if $\lambda < 0$, we would have $\frac{1}{\pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}} (i\tau + \lambda)^{-1} = 1$. In particular if $\lambda_1 \cdots \lambda_N \in \mathbb{R}/\{0\}$, then we have

- 21 Lecture 21: In-depth study of the eta-invariant**
- 22 Lecture 22:Semi-classical operators and blow up space**
- 23 Lecture 23: Construction of heat kernel in semi-classical operators**
- 24 Lecture 24: Symbol spaces of heat kernel in semi-classical operators**